

# THE FUNNEL'S NECK

*A serendipity of subjects and perceptions. You must find and place GOD within each experience and expression or the combinations will destroy the whole or from the melding give catalysis unto the expression of the "whole". The elements of truth are but offered--you must create or destroy from that which IS.*



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

"dharma"

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

# THE FUNNEL'S NECK

*A serendipity of subjects and perceptions. You must find and place GOD within each experience and expression or the combinations will destroy the whole or from the melding give catalysis unto the expression of the "whole". The elements of truth are but offered--you must create or destroy from that which IS.*



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

"dharma"

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

## **COPYRIGHT POSITION STATEMENT AND DISCLAIMER**

The Phoenix Journals are intended as a "real time" commentary on current events, how current events relate to past events and the relationships of both to the physical and spiritual destinies of mankind.

All of history, as we now know it, has been revised, rewritten, twisted and tweaked by selfishly motivated men to achieve and maintain control over other men. When one can understand that everything is comprised of "energy" and that even physical matter is "coalesced" energy, and that all energy emanates from God's thought, one can accept the idea that the successful focusing of millions of minds on one expected happening will cause it to happen.

If the many prophecies made over thousands of years are accepted, these are the "end times" (specifically the year 2000, the second millennium, etc.). That would put us in the "sorting" period and only a few short years from the finish line. God has said that in the end-times would come the WORD--to the four corners of the world--so that each could decide his/her own course toward, or away from, divinity--based upon TRUTH.

So, God sends His Hosts--Messengers--to present that TRUTH. This is the way in which He chooses to present it, through the Phoenix Journals. Thus, these journals are Truth, which cannot be copyrighted; they are compilations of information already available on Earth, researched and compiled by others (some, no doubt, for this purpose) which should not be copyrighted. Therefore, these journals are not copyrighted (except SIPAPU ODYSSEY which is "fiction").

The first sixty or so journals were published by America West Publishing which elected to indicate that a copyright had been applied for on the theory that the ISBN number (so necessary for booksellers) was dependent upon the copyright. Commander Hatonn, the primary author and compiler, insisted that no copyrights be applied for and, to our knowledge, none were.

If the Truth is to reach the four corners of the world, it must be freely passed on. It is hoped that each reader will feel free to do that, keeping it in context, of course.

## **THE FUNNEL'S NECK**

The Phoenix Journals includes bibliographical references and indexes.  
Contents: [Tangled Webs] -- [Crucifixion of the Phoenix -- [etc.]  
1. Spirit writings. I. Hatonn, Gyeorgos C. (Gyeorgos Ceres) II. Dharma,  
Computer person. III. Phoenix Journals.

91-36626

**ISBN 0-922356-86-6**

**First Edition Printed by America West Publishers. August 1992**

**America West Publishers  
P.O. Box 2208  
Carson City, Nevada, 89702**

**Printed in the United States of America  
10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1**

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

<u>CHAPTER</u>	<u>PAGE</u>
<b>DEDICATION .....</b>	<b>11</b>
CRUCIFIXION CROSSES COME IN MANY SHAPES AND FORMS! .....	11
<b>INTRODUCTION .....</b>	<b>12</b>
TUESDAY, SEPTEMBER 15, 1992 .....	12
A WORD UP FRONT .....	12
MORALITY FOR YOUTH .....	12
BEYOND THE KINSEY GRAND SCHEME.....	12
<b>CHAPTER 1 .....</b>	<b>15</b>
TUESDAY, AUGUST 25, 1992.....	15
REQUEST .....	15
UN USURPING U.S. MILITARY, CONSTITUTION .....	15
JULY 1986: COMMITTEE TO RESTORE THE CONSTITUTION.....	16
COL. ROBERTS TESTIMONY.....	16
JOHNSON, NIXON: EARLY TRUMPETING TOWARD ONE WORLD GOV'T .....	17
UNITED NATIONS CHARTER: BIBLE OF "ONE WORLDERS".....	18
UN TREATY RATIFICATION UNCONSTITUTIONAL.....	20
<b>CHAPTER 2 .....</b>	<b>23</b>
WEDNESDAY, AUGUST 26, 1992 .....	23
KNOWLEDGE .....	23
TODAY'S WATCH .....	23
HURRICANE WATCH.....	23
EARTHQUAKES.....	23
POLITICS.....	24
IRAQ.....	24
AND WHERE IS GOD IN ALL THIS?.....	24
LETTER REGARDING "COLEMAN" .....	24
<b>CHAPTER 3 .....</b>	<b>29</b>
WEDNESDAY, AUGUST 26, 1992 .....	29
COLONEL ROBERT'S REBUTTAL TO REPRESENTATIVE OTTINGER'S OPENING REMARKS .....	29
U.S. HAS NO VETO OVER SECURITY COUNCIL .....	30
THIS IS THE ANIMAL FARM!.....	35
<b>CHAPTER 4 .....</b>	<b>38</b>
THURSDAY, AUGUST 27, 1992.....	38
INCREDIBLE HAPPENINGS? .....	38
WOUNDED KNEE .....	38
HURRICANE ANDREW .....	39
NATIVE AMERICANS .....	39
INDICTMENTS AGAINST GRITZ.....	40
<b>CHAPTER 5 .....</b>	<b>41</b>
FRIDAY AUGUST 28, 1992.....	41
TODAY .....	41

FIRST, STAND STRONG WITH GOD AND STAY IN COMMUNICATION WITH HIM! .....	41
BUSH OFF CAMPAIGN TRAIL? .....	41
ASSOCIATED PRESS .....	41
STAGING FOR FEDERAL MILITARY-TYPE ASSAULT .....	42
THE MOMENT FOR ACTION .....	43
GO! .....	44
LET US SHARE ANOTHER STORY .....	44
YOU ARE IN IT! .....	45
<b>CHAPTER 6</b> .....	<b>47</b>
SATURDAY, AUGUST 29, 1992 .....	47
TODAY .....	47
BO GRITZ/WEAVER--FEDS STANDOFF .....	47
FLORIDA CONFIRMATIONS .....	48
IDAHO RANDY WEAVER .....	49
TURNER TO TERMINATE ANNOUNCERS MENTIONING GRITZ .....	50
YOU JUST DON'T KNOW MUCH .....	51
WHAT HAPPENED? (WORLD POLITICS) .....	52
ARGUMENTS? .....	53
<b>CHAPTER 7</b> .....	<b>55</b>
SATURDAY, AUGUST 29, 1992 .....	55
IS THERE NEVER ENOUGH, FATHER? .....	55
SCHEMATIC FROM PIERRE .....	64
SCHEMATIC FROM PIERRE .....	65
<b>CHAPTER 8</b> .....	<b>66</b>
SUNDAY, AUGUST 30, 1992 .....	66
MORNING HOT LINE .....	66
CONSTITUTIONAL LAW CENTER .....	66
PASS THE BUDGET AND PAY THE PENALTIES .....	66
WE NEED HELP!! .....	66
QUESTION FOR TODAY .....	67
WEAVER/BO GRITZ UPDATE .....	67
WEST COAST URGENT WARNING .....	68
PHILIPPINES .....	69
<b>CHAPTER 9</b> .....	<b>70</b>
SUNDAY, AUGUST 30, 1992 .....	70
<b>CHAPTER 10</b> .....	<b>74</b>
SUNDAY, AUGUST 30, 1992 .....	74
GAMES: 20 QUESTIONS .....	74
KEEP IN MIND .....	74
WEAVER AFFIDAVIT .....	75
<b>CHAPTER 11</b> .....	<b>82</b>
MORNING HOT LINE .....	82
VALID RUMORS: GRITZ .....	82
<b>CHAPTER 12</b> .....	<b>84</b>
TUESDAY, SEPTEMBER 1, 1992 .....	84

MORNING HOT LINE.....	84
IDAHO CRIME SITE .....	84
JAPAN VULNERABLE.....	85
FLORIDA AND LOUISIANA .....	85
CONSTITUTIONAL LAW CENTER.....	85
PLEIADES/"WALTER RUSSELL MATERIAL" .....	86
IMPORTANT AND URGENT.....	86
<b>CHAPTER 13.....</b>	<b>88</b>
TUESDAY, SEPTEMBER 1, 1992 .....	88
RUMORS TO REST, PLEASE .....	88
OVERDONE? .....	88
AMERICA WEST/JOHN COLEMAN (CLARKE).....	88
<b>CHAPTER 14.....</b>	<b>95</b>
WEDNESDAY, SEPTEMBER 2, 1992 .....	95
WATCHIT FOR TODAY.....	95
GRITZ/"INSIDE EDITION" ON TV .....	95
BUILDING AT HOMESTEAD.....	96
RUSSIA.....	96
MORE EVIDENCE OF "BREAKING" ECONOMY .....	96
OTHER ECONOMIC MOVES TO WATCH .....	96
CONSTITUTIONAL LAW CENTER.....	96
EARTHQUAKES: NICARAUGUA, S. UTAH .....	97
<b>CHAPTER 15.....</b>	<b>98</b>
WEDNESDAY, SEPTEMBER 2, 1992 .....	98
REMEMBERING .....	98
AND PONDERING QUESTIONS .....	98
NUCLEAR PLANT DAMAGE IN FLORIDA.....	98
ROCKET/SHUTTLE LAUNCHES AND OTHER	
HIDDEN AGENDAS.....	98
PLEIADES CONNECTION SERIES.....	98
TRUTH SHALL GO FORTH.....	99
SURPRISE POEM TO SHARE.....	100
THINK OF ME .....	100
REMEMBER BANNED SONG .....	102
WE MUST TAKE BACK AMERICA .....	102
RCA PULLS PLUG ON PATRIOTIC SONG	
BACK TO IDAHO AND 20 QUESTIONS.....	102
WE MUST TAKE AMERICA BACK .....	103
<b>CHAPTER 16.....</b>	<b>105</b>
THURSDAY, SEPTEMBER 3, 1992 .....	105
20 QUESTIONS REVISITED .....	105
INFORMER .....	105
FEDERAL FIREARMS LAWS LABELED VALUABLE TOOL .....	108
<b>CHAPTER 17.....</b>	<b>111</b>
SATURDAY, SEPTEMBER 5, 1992 .....	111
WATCHIT'S.....	111

NOTATIONS OF INTEREST .....	114
TOBACCO COMPANY FIRST BIG BUSINESS IN RUSSIA.....	114
SUCH AS SPOTLIGHT .....	114
THE JOURNALS, PAPER AND LESSONS .....	115
THIS AFTERNOON'S MEETING .....	116
<b>CHAPTER 18.....</b>	<b>118</b>
SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 6, 1992 .....	118
MUSLIMS.....	118
PEROT'S FUNCTION .....	119
GRITZ .....	119
HOMESTEAD, FLORIDA.....	119
WILLIAM CLARKE aka JOHN COLEMAN.....	120
<b>CHAPTER 19 .....</b>	<b>121</b>
MONDAY, SEPTEMBER 7, 1992.....	121
WATCHITS .....	121
AND SO-- .....	121
CONFIRMATIONS OF YOUR TROUBLES .....	121
IRAQ .....	122
FUEL ON HELICOPTERS .....	122
FLORIDA.....	122
NEW KINDS OF WEAPONS .....	123
ENEMY OVERLOAD.....	124
NOW TO LAWYERS AND INFORMATION .....	125
<b>CHAPTER 20.....</b>	<b>127</b>
WEDNESDAY, SEPTEMBER 9, 1992 .....	127
WATCHIT.....	127
ONTO THE "TIPS" OF THE DAY FROM VARIOUS SOURCES.....	128
YUGOSLAVIA.....	128
GERMANY.....	128
U.S GOV'T CONTROL .....	129
REAL "RUMORS"--NO COMMENT .....	129
BO GRITZ.....	129
<b>CHAPTER 21 .....</b>	<b>131</b>
FRIDAY, SEPTEMBER 11, 1992.....	131
RUMORS AND CONFIRMATIONS .....	131
SPEAKING OF FRIENDLY FIRE.....	131
HEPATITIS B & C, AIDS AND OTHER LIES .....	131
DEATH IN FLORIDA.....	132
HAWAII HURRICANE THREAT.....	132
OTHER NOTABLE HAPPENINGS .....	132
IRS MANEUVERING .....	133
\$10 BILLION TO ISRAEL.....	133
CHINA MAY NOT PAY.....	133
POTATO VS. POTATOE.....	133
DON ECKER/UFO MAGAZINE.....	133
<b>CHAPTER 22 .....</b>	<b>136</b>



FRIDAY, SEPTEMBER 11, 1992.....	136
RUMORS AND COMMENTS OF GEOPHYSICAL NATURE .....	136
PHOTONS ARE GAMMA RAYS .....	137
HURRICANE WIND SPEEDS .....	139
MORE "BETTER WATCHITS" .....	139
GEOPHYSICS DISCUSSION.....	139
HYDROLOGIC CYCLE .....	140
<b>CHAPTER 23.....</b>	<b>142</b>
SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 13, 1992 .....	142
BASHERS INFECT TALK RADIO.....	142
CONTENT OF <i>LIBERATOR</i> .....	143
<b>CHAPTER 24.....</b>	<b>147</b>
SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 13, 1992 .....	147
SOLTEC ON GEOPHYSICS .....	147
POROSITY VERSUS PERMEABILITY.....	147
THE WATER TABLE .....	147
RESERVOIRS AS RECHARGERS .....	149
EVAPORATION FROM RESERVOIRS.....	149
SEA WATER INCURSION .....	150
WATER QUALITY .....	150
SOLVING THE WATER PROBLEM .....	151
TRANSPORTATION .....	151
RECYCLING .....	152
AQUIFERS .....	153
HOT GROUNDWATER .....	154
GEOTHERMAL POWER .....	155
TESLA PUMP.....	156
PHOTON BELT POWER.....	156
MINERAL SOLUTIONS IN WATER.....	156
KARST: WATER-DISSOLVED FORMATIONS.....	157
DEPOSITION OF WATER CONTENTS CAVE DEPOSITS .....	157
PETRIFIED WOOD.....	157
WHY IS THIS LESSON PERTINENT?	
CONTAMINATION (DELIBERATE) OF WATER .....	158
CONFIRMATION?.....	158
<b>CHAPTER 25.....</b>	<b>160</b>
MONDAY, SEPTEMBER 14, 1992 .....	160
KNOW WHAT YOU FACE WITH	
CONTAMINATED WATER FROM VIRUS .....	160
HEPATIC DAMAGE.....	161
"YELLOW" JAUNDICE A CLUE.....	162
<b>CHAPTER 26.....</b>	<b>168</b>
MONDAY, SEPTEMBER 14, 1992 .....	168
CONTINUATION: <i>FEAR OF FAUCETS</i> .....	168
VIRUSES VS. BACTERIA .....	168
SHABBY REGULATIONS AND PHONY	

ARITHMETIC LEAVE WATER IMPURE.....	168
<b>CHAPTER 27</b> .....	<b>173</b>
MONDAY, SEPTEMBER 14, 1992.....	173
MORE THAN JUST 'STOMACH FLU'.....	173
A FILTER THAT BREEDS BACTERIA.....	174
<b>JOHN COLEMAN aka JOSEPH PAVLONSKI ARTICLE</b>	
<b>FROM <i>CRIMINAL POLITICS</i></b> .....	<b>178</b>
Text of article.....	<b>181</b>
<b>END</b> .....	<b>185</b>

**DEDICATION**

**TO THOSE WHO WENT IN TRUTH, IN FACT AND IN SPIRIT TO GUARD  
IN A LONELY VIGIL ON A BACKWOODS MOUNTAIN TOP IN IDAHO.  
BLESSED ARE YE WHO DEFEND THE LEAST OF "MINE", SAYETH THE  
LORD. MAY THE LOSS OF THOSE BLESSED CHILDREN OF GOD WHO  
GAVE THAT YE MIGHT FIND TRUTH OF YOUR CIRCUMSTANCE BE  
REVEALED IN THE GLORY WHICH IT IS. AND, MAY JUSTICE BE  
FOUND UPON YOUR PLACE THAT YOU NOT BE FOREVER LOST TO  
THE PATH OF LIGHTED TRUTH AND SOURCE.**

**CRUCIFIXION CROSSES COME IN MANY  
SHAPES AND FORMS!**

**MAY GOD IN HIS GRACE FORGIVE THAT WHICH IS DONE AGAINST  
HIS TRUTH FOR SURELY, MANKIND CANNOT KNOW OF THAT WHICH  
HE DOES. MAY THE DEMAND FOR JUSTICE CRY OUT IN DEAFENING  
ROAR ACROSS YOUR NATIONS THAT THE LOSS AND SACRIFICE  
SHALL NOT PERISH, BUT TOUCH THE HEARTS OF MAN--FOR IF YOU  
LOSE THIS ACT OF INJUSTICE IN YOUR SLUMBER--SO TOO SHALL YE  
PERISH, FOR SO IS IT SPOKEN AND SO SPOKEN, SHALL IT COME TO  
BE UPON THE LANDS IN THESE DAYS OF THE LORD.**

**AMEN**

## INTRODUCTION

REC #1 HATONN

TUE., SEP. 15, 1992 7:50 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 30

TUESDAY, SEPTEMBER 15, 1992

### A WORD UP FRONT

This can serve as "INTRODUCTION" to this volume but it is NOT in actuality. It simply happens to be something brought into my attention at this moment--WORTHY OF IMMEDIATE NOTATION.

This JOURNAL is going to be called NECK OF THE FUNNEL because there is so much being pressed together that one subject cannot be easily separated from another. Our intent is now and always has been to write dated JOURNALS. If content seems a bit unlitrary in perfection--so be it for great phrasing and grammatical perfection is not our goal--information in TRUTH is our only intent and goal. The awakening of man to his plight (that he might change his direction) is our HOPE. GOD IS OUR LIFE.

Thank you, Patrick, for sharing this page of thoughtful reminders and input. I shall honor the authors and yourself just as sent to us. It is time, world, to awaken and see that which has been pulled upon thine eyes in deception.

QUOTING:

### MORALITY FOR YOUTH

The following is quoted from KINSEY, SEX AND FRAUD (The Indoctrination of a People) by Dr. Judith A. Reisman, Edward W. Eichel, Dr. John H. Court, and Dr. J. Gordon Muir, Editors. Distributed by Huntington House Publishers, P.O. Box 53788, Lafayette, Louisiana 70505. Phone 1-800-749-4009.

"This book is social dynamite": *Patrick Buchanan.*

The following is directly from the book in point:

### BEYOND THE KINSEY GRAND SCHEME

While adult-child sex is identified as a major objective of the Kinsey (Dr. Alfred C. Kinsey) 'grand scheme', arriving at such a goal will not be easy. For those who subscribe to both gay and pedophile agendas--and they are in influential positions in academic sexology--there is a challenging road ahead. But the challenge is being met with a subtle and comprehensive campaign affecting society's most-prized belief

systems, professions and institutions. We are fully aware that the following alleged elements of this campaign may sound like science fiction, even though we have already seen most of them in the sex education and sexology literature:

Encourage gay-activist movements, and establish homosexuality as a normal sexual orientation.

Declare pedophilia a sexual orientation and add adult-child sex to the agenda.

Promote widespread promiscuity to create a sexual anarchy, where so many are implicated that the distinction of pedophilia might seem insignificant.

Promote the sexual rights of children, to open the way for pedophilia.

Attack religion to undermine the Judeo-Christian concept of sin and eliminate the distinction between right and wrong.

Attack psychoanalysis to eliminate psychoanalytical concepts that associate aberrant sexual behaviors with mental illness. \* Disassociate sex from pathology. (\*

*Sodomy*

*is legally classified as mental illness under the Laws of Washington.)*

Lobby the judicial system to reform sex laws so that aberrant sexual behavior is not considered criminal. Legalize aberrant sex acts to eliminate punishment for sex crimes.

Promote hostility between the sexes. Align feminists with gay activists in a campaign against heterosexuality per se.

Exploit childhood rebellion to alienate children from parents. Separate children from the protective traditional family structure.

Redefine *Family* to break the heterosexual model of a nuclear family with a mother and father.

**What chance of success does such an agenda have? Probably not much. When mainstream Americans learn to recognize the components of such a campaign, however cunningly disguised the elements are inside 'AIDS Education' programs, 'initiatives' to dispel 'homophobia', and the like, they are likely to make short shrift of them.**

\* \* \*

Well, perhaps, but the people sleep on and the politicians play their sneaky games--for instance, surely you do not think Perot is out of the picture?!? As long as deceit works

it will continue until it falls or imprisons you. Which it will be is totally up to YOU.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

## CHAPTER 1

REC #1 HATONN

TUE., AUGUST 25, 1992 1:16 P.M. YEAR 6, DAY 9

TUESDAY, AUGUST 25, 1992

### REQUEST

Dharma, I would request time please, to put the last three writings to tape. It (they) can be treated as a regular "meeting" session because I think it most important. Those who do not find time to read need to have the information in a form for listening while driving, flying, etc. We are now dealing with integration of major issues and consideration of possible solutions. I ask that the information be made available to all, however, for you are right up against the curtain. You must continue to realize "what is wrong" but to also consider feasible ways to handle problems, i.e., what kind of money will work, etc.

The writing at present is also MOST urgent as reminder of how you came to be in such maladjustment and unbalance in placement in the United Nations and WHY the U.S. ends up with the heavier load of tending the world. We shall probably also put this to tape and not wait for Mark to repeat the JOURNAL as published.

### USURPING U.S. MILITARY, CONSTITUTION

The following comes from an outstanding issue of what is called a "Bulletin" from the Committee to Restore the Constitution. It is an extract from a recorded debate between Congressman Richard L. Ottinger, Director, U.S. Committee on the United Nations, and Archibald E. Roberts, Lt. Col. AUS, ret., Director, Committee to Restore the Constitution, at the Little Theatre, West Chester County Center, White Plains, NY, **26 Sept. 1969**. The "bulletin" was published in July 1986. It has massive value for this reveals the terrible power of the United Nations Security

Council to commit U.S. Military forces to battle, anywhere in the world. The fact that this comes from over decades past should be attention getting to you who have drowsed while Rome burned.

This is so old that I am hesitant, without careful checking, to give location information but I believe the "Committee" is still quite valid and quite busy--in Colorado. We shall check into it and give you information as we find it. The documents in point were sent to us by a loyal reader who offers to share many most urgent materials. Thank you, P.K.

The reason that I believe the "Committee to Restore the Constitution" (a registered trademark) is still active is that she has sent two documents, the latest dated 1990. This

shows an address of P.O. Box 986, Ft. Collins, CO 80522. As is often the case, when we have copies, it is difficult to always be able to give proper appreciation and recognition. Only the portion in point was sent so it appears that the document is incomplete. It is important enough, however, to allow understanding and you can, then, do follow-up if you are interested in the bulletins as sent from the organization. The United Nations is the one organization that has totally usurped and buried your national Constitution.

QUOTING:

JULY 1986: COMMITTEE TO RESTORE  
THE CONSTITUTION

SHOULD THE UNITED STATES PARTICIPATE  
AND ENCOURAGE DEVELOPMENT OF THE UNITED  
NATIONS ORGANIZATION?

....Col. Roberts' testimony, rebuttal to Rep. Ottinger's opening remarks, and extended question and answer period, explain how a Federal policy of "perpetual war for perpetual peace" generated no-win wars in Korea and Vietnam. This same UN control over US military forces may in today's climate of political crisis commit a new generation of Americans to a UN no-win war in Africa.

COL. ROBERTS TESTIMONY

Congressman Ottinger, honored guest, ladies and gentlemen of the jury. I hold for the prosecution. During the next 20 minutes, the prosecution will attempt to prove the following charges against the United Nations organization:

Number 1. That the United Nations is a subversive organization.

Number 2. That vital powers of government held in trust for the American people have been illegally transferred to the United Nations organization in violation of the prohibitions of the Constitution.

Number 3. That the United Nations Charter was foisted upon the American people to serve those who seek to overthrow the Constitution and to coerce American citizens into a Socialist animal farm.

Consonant with facts presented in official documents, and we will use some of these official documents, and of public testimony by elected officials and others, I intend to use the war in Vietnam to prove these accusations and to expose the real objectives of the United Nations and those who promote its cause. During the course of my indictment of the United Nations it might be well to keep in mind the following axiom.



**Wars--under whatever name--which do not reduce the political power of an officially named enemy of the American people, and which do not increase the political power of the United States, must in the end reduce the political power of the United States and thus serve the secret objectives of a concealed enemy.**

JOHNSON, NIXON: EARLY TRUMPETING TOWARD  
ONE WORLD GOV'T

Let us begin our introduction for the prosecution by calling on the testimony of Lyndon B. Johnson, who was then President of the United States.

Mr. Johnson told the American people on 13 July 1965 that their soldier sons were dying in South Vietnam because of our commitment to the South East Asia Treaty Organization: SEATO. During a White House news conference on this date, 13 July 1965, President Johnson stated, and I quote, "I think it is well for us to remember that three Presidents have made the pledge for this nation; that the Senate has ratified the SEATO treaty by a vote of 82-1, pledging the United States to come to the aid of any nation on their request who are parties to that treaty." Then President Johnson went on to say, "We expect to keep that commitment; our national honor is at stake."

Four years later, nearly to the day, President Richard M. Nixon, was to use the same words in describing our commitment to the SEATO treaty.

On Monday, 29 July 1969, in Bangkok, Thailand, which of course is headquarters for the SEATO organization, Mr. Nixon reiterated his pledge to the SEATO treaty in these words.

"We are determined," Nixon testified on worldwide television, "to honor our commitment to the SEATO treaty, the Southeast Asia Treaty."

Of course neither Mr. Nixon nor his predecessors have admitted that the Southeast Asia Treaty, a treaty which our sons honor in blood and agony, was framed under the provisions of Articles 52 and 53 of the United Nations Charter. As we shall see, however, SEATO is a regional arrangement, a regional arrangement formed to deal with matters relating to the maintenance of international peace and security, consistent with the purposes and principles of the United Nations.

The prosecution will prove that the no-win war in Vietnam is secretly a United Nations war and that it is being conducted to serve the purposes and principles of the United Nations. We will also reveal why this strange war has clearly failed to reduce the political power of the Communist enemy. Instead this war has increased the political power of the United Nations and thus serves the secret objectives of a concealed enemy.

The first exhibit for the prosecution is "The Story of SEATO", a booklet published by the Southeast Asia Treaty Organization. This is a copy. Anybody can get a copy of

this booklet, "The Story of SEATO". On page 5 of "The Story of SEATO", we find the following declaration, and I read: "the members of SEATO have chosen a collective defense system under the authority of the Charter of the United Nations." SEATO in this statement of purpose, asserts that it is an agency, an extension, of the United Nations organization.

Now, let us join this information, that is the declaration of the SEATO people, let's take this information and join it with Exhibit number 2, for the prosecution; the SEATO treaty itself. In the back of the same book we find the SEATO treaty, The Southeast Asia Treaty, sometimes called the Manila Pact because it was signed in Manila on 8 September 1954. In these articles, and I am going to quote a part of some of them, we find the following information, "The party," says Article 1 of SEATO, "undertakes as set forth in the Charter of the United Nations, to settle any international dispute in which they may become involved by peaceful means, and to refrain," and listen to this, "and to refrain in their international relations from the threat or use of force in any manner inconsistent with the purposes of the United Nations." Well, I would say that American casualty figures in this interminable war in Vietnam is evidence that the military force used in Vietnam **is applied, is applied** in a manner consistent with the purposes and principles of the United Nations. **[H: Would this not also account for the need for meetings including Secretary of State, Baker--in the Philippines in the recent weeks past? Remember--I said that the docks, etc., from Subic Bay are now towed to Vietnam? Watch it for the hands (and tow-boats) are much quicker than your eyes when you are distracted elsewhere.]**

As a matter of fact, the United States Ambassador to Vietnam, Elsworth Bunker, made this point crystal clear in his personal testimony on Meet the Press, 19 Nov 1967. I quote a part of his testimony before the public on this television show. "It seems to me," said Bunker, "It seems to me that what we are doing in Vietnam is to make credible our commitments under the United Nations and under SEATO treaty to resist aggression. We have made a commitment." Doesn't that sound familiar?

Unfortunately Ambassador Bunker failed to identify the UN agency which is charged with conducting this Vietnam war under the United Nations. But the information to fill this important vacuum is found under Article 4 of the SEATO Treaty. Again I quote, "Measures," now when they say measures, they mean military action, "Measures, taken under this paragraph shall be immediately reported to the Security Council of the United Nations." However, let's pinpoint the UN Articles that make credible our commitment under the United Nations, because you see, ladies and gentlemen, this statement, "reporting all actions to the Security Council," this statement means that the chain of command is very specific. It could not be more specific than that. Because you see the Security Council is the war-waging arm of the United Nations.

UNITED NATIONS CHARTER; BIBLE OF  
"ONE WORLDERS"

To make credible this commitment, let's quote again, as Mr. Bunker so lucidly explained on *Meet the Press*, let us now present Exhibit number 3 for the prosecution, the United Nations Charter.

We will find, as predicted in "The Story of SEATO", that the authority for the construction of this UN-SEATO collective defense system is revealed in Chapter 8 of the United Nations Charter. Chapter 8 is called regional arrangements, and we will find that a comparison of UN and SEATO articles also shows that the quotations that I made a moment ago from SEATO are in fact faithful duplication of the United Nations Charter, specifically of provisions 52 and 54 of the United Nations Charter, this is the Bible of the One Worlders, the Constitution for world government.

"Nothing in the present charter," says Article 52, "Nothing in the present charter precludes the existence of regional arrangements, providing that such arrangements or agencies are consistent with the purposes and principles of the United Nations."

Where have we heard that before? Why in the Charter of the SEATO Treaty.

Ladies and gentlemen, it is immediately apparent that Article 1 of SEATO exactly reproduces the authority of Article 52 of the United Nations Charter. Don't you see? In the same way Article 4 of SEATO similarly reflects the provisions of Article 54 of the United Nations Charter.

Again I quote, "The Security Council," commands Article 54, "shall at all times be kept fully informed of activities undertaken or in contemplation under regional arrangements." Undertaken or in contemplation. This means, of course, the US military operations 'undertaken or in contemplation' in Vietnam are first submitted to the UN Security Council for their approval.

Ladies and gentlemen, the evidence permits but one conclusion, just one conclusion. The strategy of 'perpetual war for perpetual peace', a strategy which sends Americans into battle with neither the promise nor the hope of victory, is the strategy of the United Nations. It is United Nations strategy, don't you see? As a matter of fact these UN war making powers, and the usurpation of governmental authority which permits it, was dramatically illustrated by James Reston in his column of 13 July 1967, which was entitled *Isolations Echoes by US Move in Congo*. Do you remember when we sent troops to the Congo under the United Nations?

I quote Mr. Reston, "The administration's position is that it is committed under the Charter of the United Nations, under various treaties and under the Truman Doctrine, to do whatever it can to maintain peace anywhere in the world."

You realize, of course, that the real objective of these 'no-win wars' is not international peace and security as UN supporters are led to believe. The true purpose and principle of these UN military adventures is to manipulate the United States armed forces under the United Nations Security Council. To force all of the nations of the

world into line and to deliver them up to a one world government. That's what it's all about. **[H: KEEP IN MIND: AUG. 1969 AND THE SUBJECT HAS HAPPENED FARTHER BACK IN OCCURRENCE.]**

For proof I invite your attention to Chapter 5 of the United Nations Charter, headed the "Security Council Functions and Powers".

I quote, "In order to ensure prompt and effective action by the United Nations, its members confer upon the Security Council primary responsibility for the maintenance of international peace and security."

Again, Article 25, "The members of the United Nations agree to accept and carry out the decisions of the Security Council."

### UN TREATY RATIFICATION UNCONSTITUTIONAL

In simple language, ladies and gentlemen, these two UN articles transfer the power of self defense given to the Congress by the sovereign states into a blanket authority to send American soldiers into battle anywhere in the world at the direction of the Security Council of the United Nations. Now, the Constitution is very specific about the powers of keeping peace and waging war. Nowhere does the Constitution authorize the transfer of these powers to an international agency. The prosecution has therefore established the fact that the Senate ratification of the United Nations Treaty on 28 July 1945 is in violation of the Constitution of the United States. Being illegal, it must be put down.

**[H: If you can't repeat, verbatim, the above paragraph--with meaning--go back and read it AGAIN! Note the date of 28 July 1945. I would guess it will take some "doing" to get this job done after all these years of more and more entanglements--I suggest you get Commander Gritz elected to head this confrontation!]**

Perhaps the members of this jury have wondered why the wars in Korea and Vietnam saw the outpouring of vast resources of US men and material in a land war without a formal declaration of war by the Congress of the United States. Well, Article 39 of the United Nations Charter explains why, and more importantly why the UN Security Council can at any time force this nation and the entire population of the United States into a military posture without the consent of Congress.

Again I quote from the U.N. Charter, Article 39, "The Security Council shall determine the existence of any threat to the peace, or breach of the peace or act of aggression. And it shall decide which measures shall be taken, in accordance with Articles 41 and 42, to maintain or restore international peace and security."

Articles 41 and 42 spell out the full authority and extent of UN military action, authorizing the use of air, sea and land forces. I'm quoting, "The use of air, sea and land forces." I'm quoting, "The use of air, sea and land forces as may be necessary to

maintain or restore international peace and security."

Additionally, the military muscle needed to endorse these Security Council edicts is provided by usurped sovereign power as spelled out in Articles 43 and 46 of the United Nations Charter. These UN laws, Articles 43 and 46, order "the transfer of armed forces, assistance and facilities from member nations," we are a member nation, "to the UN Security Council for use as the Security Council may determine in its application of armed force anywhere in the world." **Anywhere in the world.**

To give legal coloration to this breach of public trust, the Congress of the United States, on 26 Sept. 1961, just eight years ago tonight, ratified Public Law 87-297, the "Arms Control and Disarmament Act". This unbelievable legislation purports to legalize the transfer of the United States Military establishment, and American citizens in uniform, to a United Nations world army. Members of the jury, fellow Americans, your sons now serving in Vietnam, are by UN Charter definition, a United Nations world army, and they take their orders from the United Nations Security Council "consistent with the principles and purposes of the United Nations."

As final proof in the case for the prosecution, I read from House Joint Resolution Number 1145, called the "Gulf of Tonkin Resolution".

The Gulf of Tonkin Resolution is often quoted as Congress's approval to commit Americans to the Vietnam war. This is what the resolution says. "This resolution (Section 3) shall expire when the President shall determine that the peace and security of the area is reasonably assured by international conditions created by the United Nations." Not the United States but the United Nations.

Ladies and gentlemen, I respectfully submit that the prosecutions' case against the United Nations is now legally established.

The prosecution has demonstrated that the Articles of the United Nation's Charter amend by deceit and subterfuge the Constitution of the United States, in a manner not sanctioned by Article 5 of the Constitution. The United Nations is therefore a subversive organization and it is a threat to the freedom of persons and property guaranteed to the people by the Constitution.

The prosecution has demonstrated that the authority to commit Americans to battle anywhere in the world has been surreptitiously transferred from the Congress of the United States to the Security Council of the United Nations. Therefore vital powers of government held in trust for the American people have been illegally usurped by the organization of the United Nations in violation of the Constitution.

The prosecution has demonstrated that the real but concealed objectives of the United Nations organization is to place the military power of the United States at the disposal of the United Nations Security Council, to force all of the nations into line and to deliver them up to a one world government.

The United Nations was therefore foisted upon the American people to serve those who seek to overthrow the Constitution and to coerce our citizens into a Socialist animal farm.

In this brief indictment of the United Nations, the prosecution has also revealed that, as the political power of the United States is dissipated in no-win military ventures all over the globe, the political power of the United Nations and those who serve and promote its purposes is increased.

In summation, the prosecution declares that the United States should not participate or encourage the development of the United Nations. To the contrary, the prosecution claims that it is the clear and urgent duty of all federal office holders to dismantle the United Nations organization in consonance with their oath to "defend and preserve this Constitution".

The prosecution rests.

\* \* \*

When we again sit to write we will take up Colonel Roberts' rebuttal to representative Ottinger's opening remarks.

I would, however, leave this writing with a thought to carefully consider--presented by Col. Roberts:

***Wars--under whatever name--which do not reduce the political power of an officially named 'enemy' of the American people, and which do not increase the political power of the United States, must in the end reduce the political power of the United States and thus serve the secret objectives of a concealed enemy.***

***Archibald E. Roberts, Lt. Col. AUS, ret., CONGRESSIONAL RECORD, E7874, 26 Sept. 1969***

THINK ABOUT IT!

## CHAPTER 2

REC #1 HATONN

WED., AUGUST 26, 1992 8:50 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 10

WEDNESDAY, AUGUST 26, 1992

### KNOWLEDGE

What majestic errors are made when there is refusal to receive KNOWLEDGE. There is no bliss in ignorance, only foolish failure to utilize the wondrous gifts given in response to the petitions for which responses are not noted.

### TODAY'S WATCH

Since our crew has set up a note-board by phone, I shall effort to comment of things which may be worthy of note in more "timely" manner.

### HURRICANE WATCH

Note that the course of the storm "Andrew" was changed to avoid the direct hit on major cities of the Gulf of Mexico area. There was a noticed and deliberate slowing of progress of movement and now the storm has been diminished in intensity. The reason was that the "Western to Eastward" storm system moved by a bit too far to the north and the "hookup" with "Andrew" became impossible to connect into as was first planned for major impact. It matters not for there will yet be devastation from flooding as the system is slowed for the "dumping" of the water load.

What causes you to believe this is the ONLY storm which will pass that way? This one was so programmed as to be SENT directly over Homestead and it was so tracked that Bush already had FEMA at ready and in the area. It is not feasible to have great underground facilities in that area of Florida because of the water levels, so it was indeed a much bigger "lesson" than any of you citizens are allowed to see. Chelas, face it--the battle of Armageddon is engaged--you just don't yet seem to recognize the "players". May insight strike you soon lest you perish.

### EARTHQUAKES

Meanwhile, the next proclaimed "date" of the California San Andreas quake has been shifted to the 29th. There is also talk of perhaps choosing to continue in the "Eastern" U.S. with quakes and tornados along the Mississippi--but the plan "of choice" as of this morning is to go ahead with Western disaster to facilitate total take-over through Executive Order and Emergency needs.

The reason for the need to act in California is to not allow for signing and putting into

operation the State Budget in time to avoid the impact of bank closures, etc., as will be caused by such a "natural" disaster. It would seem to me in witnessing the fires about the Western States that your citizenry might have had enough but I suppose NOT.

### POLITICS

If it is necessary to pull Quayle and replace him with a sure appointed and not elected vice-president to move into the nonelected position of President, then Baker is set and in training. Eagleburger is a total disaster in any State role but nobody objected and so it goes--by assumption. He is a full-blown Kissinger man and the NOOSE TIGHTENS.

### IRAQ

The reason for the close-down of Iraq flights over Southern Iraq is NOT because of Shiites--it is to prevent Saddam to observe the movement into Iraq of inspectors, oil equipment and military invasion. You must keep your eyes open in EVERY DIRECTION because the Elite are efforting to bring the bag-strings into knotted encapsulation. The BIG works, however, are taking place in Israel. Remember that Rabin was the one who ordered the strike against your *USS Liberty* and also a member of the notorious and evil Stern Gang with Shamir and Sharon. The plight of the Europeans is hopeless as is South Africa. Cold war over?? Indeed! You must understand that the UN now controls, through Charter, all military actions--especially the United States'--as is my continuing outlay in the writings of present. The Soviet military is very "alive and well" and thriving on the blood of nations.

### AND WHERE IS GOD IN ALL THIS?

GOD is your ONLY shield and buckler and **HE** seems be left out of everything abounding--not just the Democratic and Republican parties' platforms as each accuses the other. God has not been included in your governments in far over a century. I can only hope you begin to see and hear the truth of it--for THROUGH HIM IS YOUR ONLY WAY IN FREEDOM--IF IT NOT BE ALREADY TOO LATE.

\* \* \*

I will, before closing this portion call your attention to the most heinous miscarriage of law enforcement to date--in Idaho. The point is to KILL Randy Weaver and his family. The Feds are in force and the locals are efforting to draw them away calling them "baby killers" and "murders"--to NO AVAIL. It is mandatory that the officers take out this man because HE KNOWS TOO MUCH. AS A BIT OF BACKGROUND--HE SERVED IN BO GRITZ' OWN UNIT IN THE MILITARY. Does this tell you enough? Your nation is SICK unto death--I can only petition to WAKE UP!

### LETTER REGARDING "COLEMAN"



I have been interrupted in the work herein under way and presented with a request to respond, ASAP, to a letter sent in full honor by a reader who has just attended the Global Sciences Congress held in Denver. **It is suitable that we first simply reprint the letter in full and then we can look at the contents.**

*Dear Commander Hatonn,*

*For about one year now, I have been faithfully following THE WORD in the Phoenix Liberator, Journals and the audio tapes. They have been truly enlightening and uplifting. For that, I thank you, Commander. Now, my wonderment and devotion is being sorely tested as a dark cloud has dimmed the light in my path.*

*This past weekend I attended the annual Global Sciences Congress held here in Denver. Among the luminaries invited were Bo Gritz and Dr. John Coleman. Both gentlemen had important messages for us but stunning developments were yet to unfold. Later, I found myself talking with Dr. Coleman at his display table and the subject of cosmospheres came up. I apparently had pushed a sensitive button.*

*Obviously piqued, the Dr. snapped, "I know where you got that rubbish--from those Phoenix People."*

*He said that cosmospheres DO NOT exist and further emphasized that information printed in the Liberator is almost always 180 degrees from the truth. Dr. Coleman even expressed surprise that George Green continues to publicize the committee of 300. In fact, he was selling a "corrected" version of his book that he had published. The conversation darkened when an associate of his offered that Commander Hatonn, the Phoenix Literature and all that are a part of it, are nothing more than a cult and a scam.*

*The associate, with a certain measure of outrage, railed profusely against the projection of the so-called Photon Belt and its implications. He said it was terrible that people with heart pace makers had to worry that their units would cease to function. At that point, I had to leave.*

*It's a few days later now, and I am still confused, upset and, generally, heart-sick. Did Dr. Coleman have a falling-out with you or George Green? Could it be that he has begun to feel the heat of the controllers? Do you have some insight to this change of heart by the good doctor? Having heard him on one of the tapes with you, I was under the impression that he was "one of the flock" and on our side. Please, Commander, help me sort this out. Just what is the truth of this matter? Thank-you for everything you've done and are inspiring others to take up the torch. Salu.*

*R.R., Denver*

(Rec: today by fax, 8/26/92.)

\* \* \*

I ask that copies of the correspondence and transactions between Coleman and myself be sent to this person--as regards the recent visit of Gritz and, as well, the computer equipment, fax and other items Coleman refuses to return.

Also, send copies of the writings from Patterson and Mullins as was in *Criminal Politics* (See page 232). Mullins must be most upset at the printing of his "material" but it is now too late to change the bait in the trap. I do not wish to make further comment about that information for that is between the ones in point and not myself. Remember: "*Thou shalt not bear false witness against thine neighbor!*" To the writer I can only suggest that you not be so easily pulled away from truth for it truly does stand alone and shall--into infinity.

I have no intention of delving into such insults and accusations for TRUTH needs no such defense. ***If there be no "Cosmospheres" then the good Doctor Coleman (alias Clarke among many aka's)*** has been feeding YOU THE PUBLIC a full bag of lies prior to this encounter as he has certainly continually pronounced that there ARE Cosmospheres.

Other of Coleman's acquaintances have much information to dump on the public with which I heartily disagree in content. One being that somehow Dr. Coleman is a "double agent"--I think it is far more painful and deceitful than merely being a double agent.

If the *Committee of 300* is now published in "corrected" form, the quality must be substantially lessened--Coleman did not have any input financially for the first publication nor has he gleaned enough funds to do another like publication. He has, however, charged almost double the price agreed upon--for his own book sales. His demands for return on the volumes have been totally outrageous but that is between him and the publisher. My crew who did the work involved in publication, and did in fact furnish a large portion of printing expenses, received not so much as a THANK YOU, or flowers, in appreciation. To each his own. Please note that THAT WHICH IS SENT FORTH IS RETURNED IN LIKE MANNER--AND THAT "RETURN" IS GETTING FASTER AND FASTER!

Falling out? At least with George Green there seems to be great blaming of George for "agreements" which never existed, but I had no relationship with him from onset, other than to help produce that which we needed to integrate information for ease of our readers to get updated input. I was unable to cause enough of you to read Mullins' work and that of others, to get fully informed and confirmations set.

We took responsibility for all things, including security, rent, utilities, computers, publication, editing, reformatting, etc., in an effort to serve John at onset of initial relationship. So far, this is the only thing received in return for the assistance. "Truth" cannot be copyrighted and therein lies the ONLY thing that has saved Coleman from

the hangman's noose--I suspect. His anger with ME (and this was the end of our relationship, in fact) was that I published two documents from two different "nations" utilizing the EXACT SAME MATERIAL IN the SAME OUTLAY OF WRITING SEQUENCE, at the same time the book was in printing. TRUTH WILL ALWAYS "OUT". Mine is simply to call your attention to the information and ask you to get the material in point--I guess we will have to assume what might have been his motivation. I thank him for the book for it is a good place to gather the information you need for backup of these pages and pages of information, names and methods of these evil cartels. TRUTH itself is never touched by the bringers--even if they be in evil intent. Truth is Truth is

Truth--from whatever resource. To now deny part of the existence of the Truth therein written is but to prove the fact of it.

I note, again, regarding this author, as with others who claim we USE THEIR MATERIAL--then state that our work is 180 degrees out and "untrue". If we are using his material as claimed--is it not likewise true that HIS IS FALSE?

Chelas, just go by your "guidelines" for discernment and you will be fine. Coleman is terrified and all but rendered helpless by these latest confrontations. His "usefulness" to the adversary is in question and same is about to dump him and his in the trash bin. I have continually offered help and he refuses. I do believe you will find that he allows no confrontation with ME. At onset of "differences" I spoke clearly on the matter and he has refused any interaction, claimed some kind of agreements with Green and refuses to have communion of any sort. To each his own and he may surely go his way with my blessings. I honored the man and enjoyed his company and, in this manner transpiring at present, I see that he will destroy self as subterfuge always eventually accomplishes. The entire family set-up and presentation as well as the "work" is NOT WHAT IT APPEARS TO BE--AND I SUGGEST THAT YOU BEWARE!

Terrifying people over possible malfunction of pace-makers? Dear ones--most of those pace-makers will stop functioning--BUT, in the LIGHTED FREQUENCIES which are coming from the Photon (both in darkness and light because your perception of the rays themselves is erroneous) will allow the heart to pick up its own pacing. Most pace-makers are inserted for the benefit of the DOCTOR at point of surgical placement--not for the benefit of the patient. Surely Dr. Coleman would know as much. Obviously, the good "doctor" who is NOT, in any sense of the term, medically or degree-wise, is in a lot of pain and misery. I cannot help but have compassion on one who bites the very hands that have helped and allowed him to literally survive.

To you, the writer of this communication, I can only offer that you must look from all sides and note why there would be a response that, in fact, denies HIS OWN OUTPUT! So be it. I would add in closing, however, that the other attacks and counter attacks as going on within writers within those "inside information" printers, are most specifically ugly and totally distracting--COULD THAT NOT BE THE REASON FOR SAME? WALK GENTLY UPON THIS BEING FOR HE IS BUT A BROKEN

MAN IN TOTAL AGONY--CAUGHT IN A TRAP OF HIS OWN MAKING. MAY OUR APPRECIATION FOR THE SHARING OF THAT WHICH WAS WORTHY BE NOT DIMINISHED AND MAY THE LOVE IN GIVING, BE HEALING UNTO HIM, A BROTHER, IN DESPAIR.

Thank you for writing and for your heartfelt inquiry. Our work will stand, chelas, for it is the time of the sending forth of the Hosts and so we are come, no more and no less. We do not detract from any "man's" work if it be Truth for ours is only to pen the JOURNALS that you might find the confirmation. We have no "group", much less "cult". We write "dated" Journals so that you can refer to that truth presented already on your place. Ours is not for sensationalism or "channeling" to entertain. Ours is a task to "inform" and give information wherein you can become informed in ALL subject matters--IN PREPARATION FOR THAT WHICH IS YET TO COME TO YOU. My pity is often surpassing my compassion for ones who refuse to see and hear.

By the way, not only are there Cosmospheres but they have prevented you from getting any of YOURS up there with them in any effective manner. Moreover, as to photons--WHAT DO YOU THINK THOSE HIGHER INFRARED RAYS TO BE? YOUR OWN SCIENTISTS ARE NOW CALLING THEM "PHOTONS"--AND EVEN THAT TERMINOLOGY IS BUT GENERAL CLASSIFICATION TO DISINFORM YOU AND DRAW YOU AWAY FROM THE TRUTH OF THAT WHICH IS AT HAND.

These assaults are painful to my people--but they are most well-appreciated by me for they only point up the truth of that which we present unto you. Assaults upon my people are not even worthy of comment. All knew at outset that it would be no path of rose-petals. Those who have made their wealth and reputation on lies and misinformation are not happy to have the lies shattered. Ponder it carefully. There is no income gleaned by my scribe for any of this work and the publisher is only "in the financial hole" by offering it unto you. The amount is boggling in output and expenses cannot match income in any measure. It is for the very reason of keeping costs to the reader at minimum that we can continue in the physical presentation at all. Thank you for your support.

Now, please, put this aside--AND GET OUT THERE AND HONOR THAT "OTHER" "LUMINARY", BO GRITZ. HE HOLDS IN HIS MIND THAT WHICH WILL ALLOW YOU TO TURN ABOUT AS A NATION--AND IS WILLING TO PUT HIS ACTIONS WHERE IS HIS MOUTH AT WHATEVER COST TO SELF. HE CAN ONLY DO THESE THINGS UNDER THE CONSTITUTION AS PRESIDENT--THEREFORE, YOU MUST MAKE SURE HE IS GIVEN THAT OPPORTUNITY OR THE LAST OPPORTUNITY WILL BE GONE--FOREVER. SALU.

## CHAPTER 3

REC #2 HATONN

WED., AUGUST 26, 1992 8:50 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 10

WEDNESDAY, AUGUST 26, 1992

Continuation: SHOULD THE UNITED STATES PARTICIPATE AND ENCOURAGE DEVELOPMENT OF THE UNITED NATIONS ORGANIZATION? From an article published by the Committee to Restore the Constitution, July 1986, regarding an article (hearing) Sept. 26, 1969. (First part of document presented herein on 8/25/92.)

QUOTING:

### COLONEL ROBERTS' REBUTTAL TO REPRESENTATIVE OTTINGER' S OPENING REMARKS

The Honorable Ottinger made some splendid points in support of world government in his presentation. I believe that he may have impressed you with the urgency for such world government, protecting us from a nuclear holocaust, which is today's example of international wars, we must embrace world government under the United Nations, or a similar agreement. I think we are familiar with this technique of harassment and terror. It has been used against us for a good many years. I don't think that it is necessary to refute the fact that there is a nuclear potential. But, let us keep in mind who actually controls the nuclear trigger on both sides of the Atlantic Ocean.

I believe also that Congressman Ottinger attempted to paint the United Nations as the "good guy". For purposes of illustration, on the reverse side of this coin, we ought to identify some of these "good guys". And since I talked about the Security Council, I would like to identify some of the good guys in the Security Council. In fact, specifically, I would like to identify the Under Secretary for political and Security Council Affairs in the United Nations. **[H: Keep in mind the "date" of this offering. The positions, etc., will not now probably be valid. You will recognize some of the names, however, but note that the list shows ones who have BEEN IN THESE POSTS SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE U.N.]**

The Under Secretary post is actually the supreme director of the Security Council. He is the permanent member, whereas the President of the Security Council rotates, as you know, every year. But the permanent official, selected by the United Nations Secretary, is the Under Secretary for Political and Security Council Affairs.

These are the men who have held this post since the beginning of the United Nations:

1946-49 Arkady Sobolev USSR  
 1949-53 Constantine Zinchenko USSR  
 1953-54 Ilya Tcherychev USSR  
 1955-57 Dragoslav Protich YUGOSLAVIA  
 1958-59 Anatoly Dobrynin USSR  
 1960-62 Georgy Arkadev USSR  
 1962-63 Eugeney D. Kiselev USSR  
 1965-67 A.E. Nesterenko USSR  
 1968-(present; 1969) Leonid N. Dutakov USSR. **[H: Keep in mind that this is exactly as it is supposed to be: Soviets in charge of all military forces according to the United Nations Charter.]**

These are the "good guys".

U.S. HAS NO VETO OVER SECURITY COUNCIL

The Congressman also mentioned that in as much as we have the veto power we are not bound to any distasteful decisions of the Security Council. I would like to point out that we no longer have the veto power in the Security Council. **[H: Go read that line again!]** This was taken away from us by the "Uniting for Peace Resolution", passed by the General Assembly in 1950. At that point the General Assembly assumed all of the prerogatives and powers which formerly were limited to the Security Council therefore effectively circumventing U.S. veto power in the Security Council.

I would also like to point out that the Congressman stated that UNESCO and its humanitarian activities is of considerable pride to the United Nations. Many of us realize that UNESCO is the propaganda arm of the United Nations. Its purpose is to convince the American people that the United Nations is the hope of the world. We know that Jesus Christ is the hope of the world.

And now, in order to further examine the United Nations we will have a question and answer period.

\* \* \* \* \*

*(q) Col. Roberts, I have here an article from Foreign Affairs, the Council on Foreign Relations. May edition, written by Youst. He is talking about the treaties, SEATO, CENTO, NATO, and he says under existing circumstances the United States would no doubt have to join in resisting an attack if requested by Japan, South Korea, Taiwan, the Philippines, Thailand, Australia, New Zealand, Israel, and would also probably have to come to the assistance of such states as India and Iran if they were attacked by Communists. Would you like to comment?*

**Roberts:**

Yes, I believe that it is now general knowledge that, although it has not been officially admitted, there are something like 42 area treaties committing this nation to

send her sons to defend other countries; what may not be generally known is that this number exceeds 5,000 separate agreements, treaties and other involvements, which now commit the American government, if you will, to place at the disposal of the U.N. Security Council, United States citizens in uniform for the purpose of defending against aggression anywhere in the world. This of course, has been highly publicized in the discussions in the Senate of the United States, in their discussion of Senate Joint Resolution 85, and has uncovered such things as the agreement with Thailand, which now permits the placement of American soldiers, citizens in uniform, at the disposal of Thailand commanders. In other words I believe that these agreements very lucidly and dramatically show that the Congress of the United States holds the American people and their sons in utter contempt. Because the American soldier in uniform is now a paid mercenary who can be sent to fight as a paid mercenary in any nation in the world under these agreements.

*(q) I'd like to ask Col. Roberts a question. I'd like to read a paragraph from a pamphlet which was given to me, "The Anatomy of a Revolution", says contemporary history, in fact, convincingly suggests that those that head the federal government are manipulated by maffiosos, by men of unbalanced and dangerous brilliance, who direct the exploitation of the United States power structure by applying an internal psycho-eugenic science as a weapon against the people. They have seemingly perfected a sophisticated, systemized plan incorporating brain washing and genetic prostitution to achieve Soviet style control over the American social order. Col. Roberts, Who are these people?*

**Roberts:**

Just happen to have a note here. I believe that we can show who these people are by placing this question within the parameter of the United Nations, because this is what we are talking about.

It ought to be explained that the United Nations was spawned two weeks **after Pearl Harbor** in the office of Secretary of State, Cordell Hull. In a letter to the President, Franklin D. Roosevelt, dated 22 Dec 1941, Secretary Hull, at the direction of his faceless sponsors, and we are going to identify them in a minute, recommended the founding of a Presidential Advisory Committee on Post War Foreign Policy. This Post War Foreign Policy Committee was in fact the planning commission for the United Nations, and its Charter. The purpose of this Committee, Mr. Hull stated, would be preparing for "effective participation in the solution of vast and complicated problems of international relations which will confront the United States and the world after the final defeat of the forces of aggression."

Now, without going into too much detail as to the structure of this Committee, which was the planning committee for the United Nations, I'd like to identify the men who made up the Committee, beside Secretary of State Hull.

Mr. Sumner Welles, Under Secretary of State, who was Vice Chairman of the committee. A member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Mr. Norman Davis, President of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Mr. Myron C. Taylor, member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Mr. Dean Acheson, who was then Assistant Secretary of State, also a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Mr. Hamilton Fish Armstrong, Editor of Foreign Affairs, which is the official publication of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Mr. Adolf A. Berle Jr., Assistant Secretary of State, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Mr. Isaiah Bowman, President of John Hopkins University, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Mr. Benjamin V. Cohen, General Council for the National Power Policy Committee, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Mr. Herbert Feis, Department of State Advisor on International Economic Relations, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Mr. Green N. Hackworth, Dept. of State legal advisor.

Mr. Harry C. Hopkins, Chief, Department of State, Division of Commercial Policy.

Mrs. Anne O'Hare McCormick, editorial staff, New York Times.

Dr. Leo Pasvolsky, who was then a Special Assistant to the Secretary of State, Chief of Departments Division of Special Research, and a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

I point out that since it is apparent that each member of the Committee, chosen to create and write the Charter of the United Nations was, without exception, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, or under the control of the Council on Foreign Relations, it is obvious that the secret government of the United States is the Council on Foreign Relations. And that they manipulate and operate our foreign policy through the Secretary of State and the State Department as the supreme directors of our policy.

*(q) The U.N. has no army?*

**Roberts:**

I believe that it must be stated that the United Nations does have an army---OURS. As a matter of historical accuracy, let me remind you that the American military establishment in Korea is still called the United Nations Command.



*(q) Don't you think it would be a good idea to have every member of Congress pass an examination concerning the United Nations?*

**Roberts:**

I believe that it must be brought out that under Article 5 of the Constitution of the United States there are only two ways in which the Constitution can be amended and that is by a convention of the states or by ratification of two thirds of the states. Now we have shown in the preceding discussion that powers of government, namely the power to declare war and to control military ventures anywhere in the world, to transfer our soldiers into these conflicts without the approval of the Congress, is a violation of the constitution. Because the Congress by Constitutional edict and direction is the only authority which can authorise the declaration of war and the commitment of our national economy and the lives of our young sons in a defense posture to preserve and protect the United States.

*(q) (United Nations is a communist plot, etc. ?)*

**Roberts:**

The point was made that we are fighting Communist aggression, therefore it is in juxtaposition to the United Nations, vis-a-vis Russian Communism. Well, let us dispel that faulty premise immediately. I think it must be apparent that there is something vitally wrong with the conduct of the war in Vietnam when the number 26 military power in the world is able for seven years to thwart the military might of the number 1 military power, the United States. Further, I would point out that this montage of military action against the backdrop of mainland Asia is in fact a subterfuge. It is a subterfuge because we are supporting both sides of this war. We are supporting both sides. We send business groups to Moscow to make deals with this enemy, to make arms and ammunition to send to the Communist enemy fighting our sons in Vietnam.

We find that the major port of Haiphong, through which most of this military hardware is processed, is left intact. It is never bombed and never will be because the United Nations Security Council in Vietnam, just as they did in Korea, control both sides of the action. To create conflict. Why? Because "No-win Wars" create a resignation on the part of the American people, and through terror and 'giving up', will persuade the American people that the resolution of these evil wars all over the world must be world government. World government is the objective.

*(q) I would like to know if either of you are familiar with a letter verifying the Security Council's involvement in the Vietnam War?*

**Roberts:**

No, I'm not.

*(q) Are all U.S. actions in Vietnam reported to the U.N. Security Council?*

**Roberts:**

Yes, Douglas McCarthy III, U.S. State Department, in 1965, in response to a letter from Florida, asking the question, "Is Article 54 of the United Nations Charter being observed in Vietnam", answered in the affirmative. His answer was, "Yes all of the actions undertaken in Vietnam are being reported, in compliance with the provisions of Article 54, of the United Nations Charter, to the Security Council." "This is proof positive that U.S. military action has to have the approval of the Security Council before it can be implemented."

*(q) I'd like to ask the Col, according to my reading, I understand that the United Nations Charter is virtually a copy of the Constitution of the USSR. Am I correct in that understanding?*

**Roberts:**

I think it is significant to remember that one of the framers of the United Nations Charter was Leo Pasvolosky. Leo Pasvolosky was born in Russia of Communist parentage and came to this country at a very early age. He was inserted into our government and rose by rapid progression into a position from which he was able to ultimately transfer certain sovereignty of the United States into the United Nations. I think this is significant for this reason: You can take these two documents, that is the United Nations Charter and the document you mentioned, the Constitution of the USSR, and you can compare these and you can see where the material from the USSR Constitution has been taken and inserted into the Charter of the United Nations. It is that close.

*(q) (Question on U.N. international peace and security)*

**Roberts:**

I would like to present two sides of the same coin. The one side Congressman Ottinger presented was international peace and security. The other side of the coin is full and complete disarmament. Now, 'full and complete disarmament' presupposes the creation of a disarmed world. But this is a false goal, you see, because what the internationalists, and apparently Congressman Ottinger, really propose is a central political authority backed by overwhelming military power. And that military power is to be controlled by the United Nations. Not as a world international peace force but the same kind of peace enjoyed by the Soviet citizen under Soviet bayonets.

I should like to point out that the international peace and security that you will enjoy under this world government is already spelled out in a Bill of Rights for world government published by the United Nations General Assembly on 12 Jan 1967. It is called the "International Covenant on Economic, Social and Cultural Rights".

This is the same Bill of Rights for world citizenship which you will enjoy very soon unless you do something about it, unless we change the march to the animal farm.

You know we have a Bill of Rights under the Constitution. This is the Bill of Rights for world citizenship. It is a duplication, by and large, of our own Bill of Rights. I'd like to show you the comparison.

Article 18, of the new bill of Rights: Freedom to manifest one's religion or beliefs may be subject only to such limitations as are prescribed. **[H: But by who and how is the "law" prescribed? Ah so!]**

Article 19: Everyone shall have the right to hold opinion without interference but it may be subject to certain restrictions, but these shall only be such as are provided by law.

Article 21: The right of peaceful assembly shall be recognized. No restriction may be placed on the exercise of this right other than imposed in conformity with the law. **[H: Ah, but all of these are according to "the law" which is NEVER DEFINED!]**

### THIS IS THE ANIMAL FARM!

*(q) Why is it where the Communist interest is involved the United Nations seems to be weak, and when the United States interests are involved, we are on our own?*

#### **Roberts:**

I believe that for clarification it should be noted that the United States is the only nation that ratified the Charter of the United Nations as a treaty. So we are the only ones actually legally bound by it. It must be very obvious that the purpose of the United Nations was to collect and control the military establishment of the United States.

I served in Korea, just as Congressman Ottinger did. I was with the 187th Airborne Regimental Combat Team. The other nations serving in Korea were token forces. **[H: Sound familiar--over and over and over and over - - -]** The brunt of the action was always carried by United States military forces. And one of the shocking things that I witnessed, and which actually began my thinking and investigation, was this: for the first time in American history, I saw American dead being buried under a foreign device, the United Nations banner.

*(q) What is the Council on Foreign Relations? And where do they meet and how can we attend?*

#### **Roberts:**

The headquarters of the Council on Foreign Relations is the Harold Pratt House 58 East 68th St., New York City 10021. And the way you attend these meetings, and they are held all over the United States--there are something like 39 subcommittees of the Council, is to be a leader in your community, either as an industrialist, banker or military leader or in some other top level echelon. Then you **may** be invited to become a member. Either a member of the New York committee or a subsidiary committee.

And to answer your first part of the question. The Council on Foreign Relations comprises some 1800 leading individuals on the American scene; industry, banking and military and every other social/government facet. Of these 1800 we believe there are about **300 who are the decision makers and who have created this monster called the United Nations.**

*(q) In view of the Congressman's answer, a very good answer to some peoples ears, my question: Do you know anything about the Executive Order, do you know anything about the Executive Order in which our President, since 1956, can just sign away our Constitution, our Bill of Rights and we will be under the United Nations Charter? I'm sure Col.Roberts knows:*

**Roberts:**

The question of course does not relate to statutes but to Executive Order. The Executive Order is a technique, a rather recent technique, which was devised by some preceding presidents to circumvent the Constitution's restrictions in so far as 'a state of emergency'. There are today something in excess of 3,000 of these executive orders which have been inserted into the Federal Register. These Executive Orders automatically, without the consent of Congress or anyone else, become the law of the land, once they are signed. Provision of all of these Executive Orders is to transfer control of every facet of our economy and industry, military, communications and the entire structure of these United States and to create a dictatorship under the President. They provide for, in case of a national emergency--and national emergency is not defined--so that any condition which is determined by the President (or more accurately his faceless advisors) to be an emergency will be the excuse for implementing these Executive Orders and transferring us wholesale into a world government.

I believe that we might come to a conclusion by reducing this problem to the central issue.

Congressman Ottinger has again and again extolled the virtues of the United Nations and his belief that we must have world government if we are to resolve the threat of war. What has been ignored by all of us so far, is the fact that such a world government presupposes the transfer of sovereignty to a world international body. Now, nowhere in the Constitution is the Congress authorized or permitted to dissolve the Constitution.

Congressman Ottinger, and every other member of Congress, has taken an oath to defend and preserve that Constitution. They are not doing it!

END OF QUOTING

\* \* \*

The prior article is one of the MOST IMPORTANT WRITINGS YOU SHALL EVER

READ, CITIZENS. I suggest we close hereat and allow some digestion. These things in point have ALL COME TO PASS, NOW OVER TWO DECADES IN PERFECTING. INDEED, YOU ARE IN SERIOUS AND GRAVE CIRCUMSTANCES. DENIAL OF MY SELF AND/OR THE INFORMATION WILL CHANGE NOT ONE IOTA OR HAIR OF IT.

TO STEP ASIDE, PLEASE  
Hatonn to clear.

## CHAPTER 4

REC #1 HATONN

THU., AUGUST 27, 1992 2:37 P.M. YEAR 6, DAY 11

THURSDAY, AUGUST 27, 1992

INCREDIBLE HAPPENINGS?

No, that which "seems" incredible is only of that which you are unaware. What is happening with Commander Gritz and Randy Weaver in Idaho this day is not incredible--it is THE WAY YOUR GOVERNMENT DEALS WITH THOSE IT WANTS TAKEN OUT!

WOUNDED KNEE

My intent is not to complain to my own crew--BUT, how are you going to reclaim the world if you cannot gain enough passion to cause a listener to understand importance of events? What is happening in Idaho is going to go beyond a "wounded knee" incident this very day if it is not stopped now.

Randy Weaver was set up by the Feds and now they have orders to "take him out" and that means, in this instance, WITH family and anyone around the dwelling. Now that Gritz is there, it becomes harder to achieve that end--however, it is already a standoff. There may well be more than 10,000 Gritz colleagues and supporters on location by this time tomorrow.

We have ones who personally know Bush and others at that level of Government, efforting to shut down this fiasco. I would suggest that it is part and parcel of a plan to totally bring down Bush because it is more than "just" Bush. When these people "talk" it will pull down Bush, Kissinger, Eagleburger, Scowcroft and hundreds upon hundreds of government wigs.

GOD HAS SENT YOU THE "WAY"--WHAT WILL YOU DO WITH IT? WE SHALL SEE, WON'T WE?

I ask that Mark Gil Boyne be contacted and give support, E.J., I do not want Dharma on that phone--"they" are trying to silence her and have effectively succeeded this day as this is the first time we have for instructions and sharing. The tape this morning was "emergency" for I wish you to function on your own creative ideas. You, E.J., must face the fact that the effort is, first, to cause you to be unable to think clearly or rapidly. You have had this happen enough in other "emergency" circumstances that I have to ask you to sit a minute and attend ME--not through Dharma--directly please.

Gil will need to know what he can do. My suggestion is that he directly contact

Claudia and let her share with him. Even if Gil is away--the message should be among the very first that he encounters on his return. If it would be necessary he and Bo could lay out that whole mess of Fed children through hypnosis but it requires fearless confronters and I see few who fit the role. He may also be most helpful in notifying Stallone of possibilities here.

You ones have an unbelievable opportunity to harvest attention--I ask that you do so in EVERY way you can think of--no matter how ridiculous the approach may seem to be. Drastic situations are cause for drastic actions.

This IS THE TIME to be able to get Gritz before the nation--as at some point the incident will have to be attentioned even if the man is not.

You will note that to this time on this day, there is full CNN blackout of all mention of the Idaho situation. This IS your time to make hay or let the harvest go. You need to test the patriot grapevine with contact of everyone you know and ask that everyone your contacts know--get with the appeal for support.

### HURRICANE ANDREW

Note a total lack of relief for any of the people who just underwent the hurricane in Florida and along the Gulf Coast. No supplies have arrived and ones are not allowed in or out of the Homestead area. It is such an obviously intended attack on the "people" in that area as to have to be covered from public view. Even the relief craft trying to get in was crashed--deliberately, right after takeoff. I am not going to put you ones in danger by spelling things out for you--you should be able to figure it out. The point is TO TAKE ACTION AS OPPORTUNITY FLOWS--NOT SIT UNTIL IT PASSES.

We need ones such as Gil to get aboard in complete devotion to this coming election and that means YOU ONES MUST SEIZE THE MOMENT TIMELY. You are watching Martial Law and foreign enforcement at work.

In Florida the poor little lady from Larry King Live is in a state of total panic and shock--as NOTHING is done. She is petitioning all to contact Bush and require that he follow through on his "promises". The relief promise is now not for another full 24 hours. The babies cannot survive for there is contamination, poison serpents and other plagues which are now setting-in.

### NATIVE AMERICANS

This is your opportunity to take national note of the brotherhood and bonding between the Native citizen and the White/Colored brotherhood of citizens. It is time to put aside all creed, color, racial and other hatreds, join hands and stand tall for your foe is now identified. Brothers, it is YOU against what appear to be YOUR OWN. No, they are your deadly enemy and puppet politicians are but the sham at the control panel with no

switches hooked to anything. They are nothing but "dummies" flopping in any direction pushed or pulled.

You as Americans can make it or break it--RIGHT HERE TODAY! I REPEAT: YOU HAVE ASKED GOD TO GIVE YOU "THE WAY" AND SHOW YOU "HOW"--HE HAS DONE HIS PART--WHO WILL DO YOURS? My crew cannot do it all for everyone and neither can election committees--neither can "Bo". Together you can do it easily for you now have THE METHOD to break the blackout on the media.

### INDICTMENTS AGAINST GRITZ

There is a secret indictment already processed against Commander Gritz to forcibly take him out of the public arena. You can allow that to happen or you can stand tall beside him and disallow such criminal assault against you. If you allow this fine man to be taken away in chains--how think you that God will protect YOU? The processing is going on at panic pace to forcibly get him out of Idaho. There MUST be enough of you there--to see that that does NOT happen. You need not fire a shot nor give cause for arrest--but if enough of you are THERE--they dare not take rash action. Now, if they DO take Bo away--cover that place like a blanket and do not leave that area.

The bullies are planning to do whatever is required to distract you and the likely tool will be more massive earth-based catastrophes.

If you turn away from brother and God this time, I suggest that you are in real serious trouble, world citizen. For if you turn from the least of HIS--YOU HAVE TURNED AWAY FROM HIM! PONDER IT.

You can recover your country but it requires immediate action for the window of opportunity is already closing. Can you not see what is happening? Just in Florida it may well "require" Bush to make Executive Order Emergency measures to override the stagnant system. This will then make him look really GOOD to those who are literally dying in that place. Think about the "dirty tricks" and remember the JOURNALS and the story piled upon story about other deliberate attacks and murder on your own to further the New World Order. They are going to take out 6 Billion--do you think a few suffering citizens in Florida or Louisiana bother them?

Dharma, take this out of the equipment and get it processing--you ones are running out of "day". Blessings upon your service through the long and painful hours when the body is sick and weary and there are endless tasks ahead. I think it unwise to try to write on generalized subjects this day--let us go with the flow, get a current update on data and status and KEEP THE INFORMATION FLOWING! Can you citizens realize that in answer to GOD you can save your nation? This is the way it shall be done or it shall not be done at all. God works WITH you and not FOR you. Opportunity is about to blast your door down--PLEASE HEAR AND SEE.



## CHAPTER 5

REC #1 HATONN

FRI., AUGUST 28, 1992 8:36 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 12

FRIDAY, AUGUST 28, 1992

TODAY

FIRST, STAND STRONG WITH GOD AND  
STAY IN COMMUNICATION WITH HIM!

FEMA has deliberately held up all relief to Southern Florida for THREE days without "orders". This is a duplicate of what happened in Los Angeles--exactly. Bush is going to leave the political trail to "monitor relief efforts"? By the time help arrives, total panic and desperation will cause the people to submit to ANYTHING--especially inoculations "to prevent disease". Watch it--the serums will contain worse than any disease at present. However, diseases which are deadly will be introduced into the area also.

BUSH OFF CAMPAIGN TRAIL?

No, he is not "off the trail for a couple of days to monitor relief". He knows that an American Revolution with technical weapons to match the military is about to begin in Idaho. Also, the plan is still to break open the San Andreas Fault which is, at this moment, under so much pressure and slippage as to break loose on its own power, shortly. It can actually stand no more pressure and is only being held by beam force. This catastrophe coupled with an already destitute Red Cross and FEMA's tactics of non-response will so devastate you-the-people that chaos will be irreversible. Meanwhile you are starting a war in the Middle East--AGAIN. I suggest all of you get the tapes now being made on the UN and on the Anti-Christ Banksters. These are the writings from the past week and a half.

ASSOCIATED PRESS

NOTE: There is a total blackout of all news from Naples, Idaho where expert Military Special Forces are surrounding a man and his family--having already slain one of the children of only 13 years of age.

There is a picture released on Wednesday which tells the story. There are shown U-Haul trucks which are extremely sophisticated communications centers and surveillance headquarters. There is, in the background, a full communications (satellite transceiving) system. There is a massive surveillance (black) helicopter and at least one other in the picture. There are "humvees" and troop trucks and uncounted FBI vehicles as well as barracks tents and inclusive "Intelligence" center.

Col. Gritz is at the scene (for some two days now) because Randy Weaver served with him in Special Forces. It is a total standoff with no allowance for entry of the Colonel--the intent is to kill all living persons in the vicinity. This includes a friend, 24-yr. old Kevin Harris, Mrs. Weaver and their three other children--two young girls and a baby. The family has no water, no power and no ability to have protection. They do have weapons.

So, why is this man in such trouble? A set-up was structured wherein a sawed-off shotgun was sold to a neighbor THAT WAS *1/4 inch* shorter than mandated by Federal Law.

Randy Weaver is a former special forces Green Beret who served at Fort Bragg from 1968 to 1971 and is a trained demolitions expert, as well as an expert marksman. Colonel Gritz says of Weaver, If they (the Feds) try to take him, the FAMILY WON'T SURVIVE. Randy DOES HAVE THE AREA "WIRED" and if violent force is used against him "to take him"--he will "take out" MANY federal agents. Randy is quite willing to come out, but not with the threat of 500 guns pointed at him." Ironically, Randy at one time had run for sheriff in Boundary County, but now he's been tagged as a "federal fugitive".

#### STAGING FOR FEDERAL MILITARY-TYPE ASSAULT

The Marshal in question who was involved with the "serving" of an arrest warrant on an alleged Federal Firearms violation, William F. Degan, ***WAS FROM QUINCY, MASSACHUSETTS.*** He is one of the most decorated U.S. Marshals in the service. Degan was an "expert" from the special operations group which deals in hostage and terrorism activities. The facts are that the encounter resulted from Degan and five other "Marshals" probing around on Weaver's property and were ***NOT*** attempting to serve a warrant. These Marshals were obviously anticipating and planning to make a HIT on Randy Weaver's cabin. "What has occurred here in Northern Idaho shows premeditation, that they were setting up Weaver for a military type assault," says Gritz--who should know the signatures of such actions. Otherwise, they would not have dispatched key experts on terrorism.

The neighbors and townsfolk have kept around-the-clock vigilance, calling these men "baby killers" and "murderers". This is all that has saved the Weavers from being bombed out of existence--and the citizens KNOW IT. All communications out of the compounded area have been blocked as has all communications by radio and emergency assistance lines. Ones wishing an update on the situation have to get information from out of state. THERE IS TOTAL BLACKOUT ON SUCH AS CNN AND MAJOR NETWORKS.

WHY? BECAUSE RANDY WEAVER HEADS A GROUP CALLING THEMSELVES "ARYANS" (CHRIST CHRISTIANS) AND DOES LIVE A MOST SECLUDED LIFE OF ALMOST HERMIT LEVEL. HE IS ACCUSED BY PRESS

AND MEDIA OF BEING "ARIAN" (NAZI), ANTI-SEMITE AND RACIST.

**To you who will not help because you perceive this man to be "different" and racist, i.e., you Indians of all and any tribe, blacks, Hispanics, etc. Watch out--you have been lied to and you are only PROVING the control the Feds have come to hold over you ALL. You will join as brothers and stop this color/creed division or you will perish as a WHOLE. REMEMBER: SOME OF THOSE STILL MISSING MIAs AND PRISONERS BEING HELD UNTIL THEY DIE-- DELIBERATELY VIA POLITICAL CRIMINAL ACTIONS AND LIES--ARE FROM ALL RACES--ALL CREEDS. IT IS TIME TO RESPOND TO TRUTH AND LAY ALL ELSE ASIDE FOR ONLY UNITY CAN STOP THIS INSANITY.**

**THE FACTS ARE THAT THERE ARE MANY SUCH SERVANTS OF FREEDOM--AT READY--TO SERVE THE CONSTITUTION AND FREEDOM AT ALL COSTS TO THEMSELVES. THE GOVERNMENT IS FULLY AWARE OF THIS AND FURTHER, WEAVER CAN PULL EVERY SINGLE CRIMINAL RASCAL DOWN--FROM BUSH THROUGH ADVISERS. KISSINGER. EAGLEBURGER. SCOWCROFT. ARMITAGE, POWELL, BAKER--ETC.-- EVERY LAST ONE OF THEM! NOW DOES IT BEGIN TO MAKE MORE SENSE AS TO WHAT IS HAPPENING?**

#### THE MOMENT FOR ACTION

If, however, YOU-THE-PEOPLE demand and give support to Gritz who also can pull these rascals down--YOU MAY BE ABLE TO CAUSE THE FEDS TO BACK-OFF.

A secret indictment is prepared and waiting to be served so that Gritz can be hauled away also. When that happens, friends, EXPECT A REVOLUTION.

I have personally gotten word to the TOP--but it remains to be seen if this thing can be stopped. I will not divulge contacts for obvious reasons. There is active planning to consider the problem in council (away from Washington) on Monday, but, chelas, consider a long, weary and frustrating weekend of thousands of milling and militant participants around that place. Gritz was interviewed on radio by Sam Russell (THANK YOU FOR RESPONDING, SAM) last evening. Please just stay tuned. My people have calls in for the latest request for action from Gritz as to his more urgent needs. We will give that bulletin as soon as contacts are accomplished. We have no way to spread word faster so YOU will have to spread this word to wherever and whomever you CAN DO SO. The Feds have now been amply WARNED and I, Hatonn, have sent word to stop this thing NOW or face the consequences of military confrontation the likes of which this nation cannot imagine. The goodly "minutemen" of your nation are prepared to go to WAR for your freedom and Constitution.

This does mean, however, that if they do not call off this blatant military attack in Idaho--you can expect disaster upon disaster around your nation--immediately--for

rendering you-the-people helpless is all that will save the Feds.

GO!

THIS MESSAGE IS FOR THE PURPOSE OF ASKING YOU TO SPREAD THE WORD TO ALL FORMER SPECIAL SERVICES PERSONNEL, ALL VETERANS AND ANY WHO CAN MAKE THE JOURNEY TO THE IDAHO AREA--TO RALLY AND HAUL ASSETS TO STAND WITH THESE VALIANT MEN STANDING AGAINST A FEDERAL ASSAULT HIT-SQUAD. IT IS TIME TO STAND FOR AMERICA, YOU-THE-PEOPLE. GOD WILL GO WITH YOU--HE WILL NOT DO THIS FOR YOU. **IF YOU GO--TAKE SURVIVAL GEAR, WATER, FOOD AND SLEEPING NEEDS FOR THE COMMUNITY IS DISTANT AND THE LOAD IMPOSSIBLE WITHOUT EACH ATTENDING HIS OWN NEEDS--AND--BRING SUPPLIES FOR OTHERS WHO ARE UNABLE TO GET OUT TO RESUPPLY! DO NOT GO INTO THE AREA UNPREPARED FOR ATTENDING OWN NEEDS AND EXTRA FOR THOSE WHO MAY BE THERE ALREADY UNPREPARED.**

Colonel Gritz is going to attempt a "Citizen's arrest" of both the Governor of Idaho and the "agents" present--today (probably now under way at this writing). I believe we can guess the outcome of such a venture. Just know that, although there is a blackout on activities--THERE IS A WHOLE BUNCH OF THINGS GOING ON! So, take your tent, and family--weiners and peanut butter and have a most valuable vacation trip. Naples, Idaho will welcome you with open arms. Potties will also be most appreciated by happy campers!

IF YOU CANNOT GO--CALL THE GOVERNOR'S OFFICE (IDAHO) 208:334-2100 AND IDAHO ATTORNEY GENERAL: 208:334-2400. FAX NUMBER FOR FBI (WASHINGTON D.C.) IS 202:324-4705. YOU WHO ASK "WHAT CAN I DO?"--HERE IT IS--PLEASE DO IT--NOW!

A DIRECT PEITHON FROM COL. GRITZ: TO ALL SUPPORTERS AND PATRIOTS; CONVERGE ON NAPLES, IDAHO TO MAKE A SHOWING TO THE GOVERNMENT THAT VICTIMLESS "PAPER" CRIMES MUST COME TO A STOP.

### LET US SHARE ANOTHER STORY

Col. Gritz pleads, "Now is the hour and now is the time for all patriots to come together to help their beleaguered brethren, now standing off an army of Federal Swat teams." It is not necessary to reconsider the Wounded Knee incidents for that is being documented by Redford in an upcoming documentary. But, there are so many other acts of Federal aggression that we have to choose one similar to this in point. This would be the "Gordon Kahl Massacre". This was the deliberate and brutal murder of World War II veteran Gordon Kahl by a Federal Swat team near Smithville, Arkansas,

on June 3, 1983.

Kahl, who lived in North Dakota, had been ambushed on February 13, 1983, in Medina, North Dakota by Federal agents dressed in plain clothes and firing at him without either identification or warning. Kahl shot back killing several of them. His only "crime" to this point was that he was **alleged** to have been a convicted **"ILLEGAL TAX PROTESTER" (whatever that means)**. Suddenly, Kahl became a "Federal Fugitive" just as is Weaver, for defending himself in the Medina ambush. Kahl fled to Smithville, Arkansas. On June 3, 1983, the F.B.I. had located him, and then set up a morbid ambush. Kahl, alone in a friend's farmhouse and nearly deaf from World War II injuries, was shot in the BACK of the head, as he watched TV with the volume set on "high". A few seconds later, the sheriff of that county, Gene Matthews, who had witnessed the F.B.I. murder of Gordon Kahl, was also shot and killed by someone within the Federal Swat team. (See, their joyous bloodletting knows no bounds to "do a job"--perhaps YOU will be next?) It is known that the Federal Swat team forces then opened fire on the building with 50-caliber machine guns after there was no longer reason to do anything more. It is also known that Gordon Kahl's body was **then dismembered**. In their hurry, one of the severed feet was kicked under a refrigerator nearby and was later discovered by a *New York Times* reporter, Jim Barden (go look it up). After mattresses were brought into the kitchen, the body of Gordon Kahl and its severed parts was placed on them, and then covered with another mattress. This gruesome pyre was then saturated with gasoline and fuel oil brought to the site by Federal officers for that specific purpose. Gasoline and fuel oil was then poured on the roof and down the chimney and the house and the body of Gordon Kahl was torched. The property was guarded by Federal agents during the night of June 3rd, 1983, and the following day the remains of the dwelling, including the body of Gordon Kahl was systematically saturated with gasoline again, and the site was again set on fire. The charred remains of his body were then shipped back to North Dakota.

Newspapers, a college professor, and a host of Arkansas citizens have **tried in vain** to get a grand jury to investigate the Murder-Arson-Conspiracy on the part of the F.B.I., the Justice Department, the Federal Marshals, and the IRS regarding the death of Gordon Kahl--to no end. **HOWEVER, RETIRED PHOENIX POLICE OFFICER JACK McLAMB, WHO IS ACCOMPANYING COLONEL GRITZ IN NAPLES, IDAHO, HAS MANAGED TO RAISE \$20,000 TO EXHUME GORDON KAHL'S BODY AND HAVE AN INDEPENDENT INVESTIGATION CONDUCTED BY A FORENSIC PATHOLOGIST.** What do you think the chances are?

YOU ARE IN IT!

If YOU still do not wish to believe there is a Secret Government and cover-ups on top of cover-ups and total media control--then I have nothing more to offer you and, perhaps, you in your refusal to see and act--will result in exactly that which you deserve for such refusal. That is between you and GOD. However, for you who CLAIM to pray for your nation and freedom--get off your assets and claim the

opportunity GOD offers you to reclaim dignity and freedom.

Remember: The MORE CITIZENS PRESENT, the harder it is for the Feds to act out this insanity. They do, however, plan a last-ditch effort napalm blasting of the area to start a massive forest fire. With the fires already going in Idaho it would not be noticed as being incendiary. There are, however, OTHER reasons they have not yet done this. This is because there are facilities in the area which can bring down craft in the split second firing of lasers. CITIZENS--THIS IS NOT A MINOR OCCURRENCE--THIS IS MAJOR, MAJOR ACTION AND YOU HAD BEST BE DEMANDING HEARING.

## CHAPTER 6

REC #1 HATONN

SAT., AUGUST 29, 1992 8:57 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 13

SATURDAY, AUGUST 29, 1992

TODAY

In the beauty of the morning all things seem the same? Is it not all in perception? In Southern Florida is it the beauty of the morning or the arrival of Federal troops which gives beauty and song to the heart? So be it. Once again the Feds have pulled your strings and YOU HAVE DEMANDED MORE CONTROL OVER YOUR EXISTENCE.

But, are not the Federal services your expectation and right? Yes, but where were they when the politicians were disallowing their assistance unto the needy? Where were they? Sitting at ready **with orders NOT to move. Your nation is indeed sick, chelas.**

These are the things you must WATCH for the truth is so subtle, so elusive and so hidden in the garbage that you MUST LOOK FOR IT IN THAT WHICH IS NOT SAID AND/OR TWISTED. If you cannot do this then I can only petition that you stay tuned to this station and we will effort to point out that which you may be missing.

BO GRITZ/WEAVER--FEDS STANDOFF

Firstly, KNOW that in the facts regarding the incident--they do not match any of the early projections. In the first case, MRS. WEAVER IS DEAD--SLAIN BY THE FEDERAL THUGS. WOULD YOU COME OUT WITH SUCH STARING YOU IN THE FACE?

NEXT, and I hope more confirming of MY REALITY AND PRESENCE--in response to my input and demands, the Feds came to a startling realization that they HAD TO STOP THE INSANITY. THEY MADE ARRANGEMENTS WITH PAUL HARVEY TO FLY OVER AND WITH A BULL-HORN OFFER SECURITY AND LEGAL ASSISTANCE TO WEAVER. THE WORD NOW COMES BACK FROM THE "TOP" THAT "THEY" REALIZE THAT WHATEVER WAS GOING TO BE DONE AT THAT PLACE--HAS TO BE "OFF". THE FEDS ARE TRYING TO FIND A WAY TO SHUT THIS DOWN NOW BECAUSE THERE IS SO MUCH MEDIA AND PRESENCE AT THE PLACE THAT ANY ORIGINAL PLANS CANNOT BE COMPLETED. I THANK ONES WHO SAW TO THIS TRANSFER OF INFORMATION AND TO THOSE WHO UNDERSTOOD AND LISTENED. YOU MAY HAVE JUST POSTPONED A FULL AMERICAN REVOLUTION--WITH BULLETS, NOT BALLOTS.

CNN may as well come around now, for Bo has been recognized by other radio/TV networks as being a Presidential candidate. That means that YOU, CNN and TED TURNER, are going to be caught with your censorship up and your pants down.

There are rumors rampant and I intend to leave them to run their course so we can monitor when and IF truth reaches base. I am not here to ruin good rumors unless they are about to backfire. One group of pretty authentic people, "at site", say Bo was taken into custody. Another says that Bo will not leave Randy until Randy is in security in a "safe" place. The consensus is, however, that Randy has agreed to come out and that some sort of safety has been arranged.

I must tell you, however, that it is no rumor that the first helicopter plan of the Feds was NOT PAUL HARVEY. You will come to learn that Paul Harvey was to his media ears in the drug dealings cover-up by the Feds. He IS a number-one-Fed accomplice--not a beautiful "dean of American journalism" as touted by the establishment. The first plan, which was stopped only by this intervention--was to dump gasoline on the Weaver house and buildings and ignite it. This is what I meant when I used the term "napalm". Napalm means something specific to ground crews in this "war". DO NOT UNDERESTIMATE THE PRESENCE OF GOD'S TROOPS, CHELAS, LEST YOU ERR GREATLY! WILL HATONN NOW TELL ALL--NO INDEEDY--I CERTAINLY WILL NOT! DISCRETION IS A VERY GOOD TRAIT TO LEARN AMONG YOUR OTHER LESSONS.

A MAJOR RUMOR says that AMERICA WEST is giving out information that BO WAS SLAIN. THIS, OF COURSE, IS TOTALLY FALSE FOR NUMBER ONE: AMERICAN WEST IS NOT IN CALIFORNIA AS STATED IN THE "RUMOR" AND TWO, THE GREENS ARE AT A LECTURE OF SOME SORT AT KENT STATE UNIVERSITY. You pawns of the Elite had better be paying attention because these "chips" flying everywhere are flack and flack is deadly. As Bo says: "If you're catching flack--you're on target." When he left Tehachapi, he told Dharma, Ed and E.J. to "shed the flack and stay on target!" God bless you, son.

### FLORIDA CONFIRMATIONS

There is now a big splash about Bush's finally moving in the troops--as if something went wrong with his original orders and promises. He claims that the government (yours-the-people) had to do certain things before his orders COULD be undertaken. NO--he has full EXECUTIVE POWER now and was obviously hand in hand with the political head (governor) of Florida in the seemingly stupid delays. No, no--it has all worked to THEIR perfection.

But, how and why, not to mention "who", was behind the storm creation and movement "in a straight (unheard of) line" across the major base utilized by the politicians? What caused the "unheard of" "multicolored" electric strikes in the storm as described by your own Dan Rather? What stopped and slowed the march of the storm across the South? What, what and who, who? What relationship does that storm



have to do with the standoff of Randy Weaver in Idaho? Come, come--it most certainly DOES! Yes, indeed, "the Russians are still coming" as the saying goes. Actually, it is those nasty old defunct Soviet Communists. Insight? Well, I suppose we can TRY again.

### IDAHO RANDY WEAVER

[I want his name to go into history]

The "Native Indian" community decided to NOT participate in protection of the "racist, bigot, crazy, madman CHRISTIAN EXTREMIST". Well, old buddies, the extremists of total evil intent showed up and are you native Americans better off this day? Where is Peltier of the Sioux? Was the TRUTH told about Peltier? Is the media (if it is forced on the "rulers" to say "something") telling truth about Weaver? IF AMERICA AND THE CONSTITUTION GOES DOWN--ARE YOU NATIVE AMERICANS BETTER OFF JUST BECAUSE YOU HOLD GRUDGES AGAINST THAT CONSTITUTION EVEN THOUGH ITS INJUSTICES TO YOU WERE REMOVED? DO YOU PREFER TO LIVE AND EXIST IN STUPOR AT THE HANDS OF THE POLITICIANS WAITING FOR YOUR HAND-OUT, GRUMBLING TO GREAT SPIRIT ABOUT INJUSTICE? GREAT SPIRIT SENDS OPPORTUNITY, NOT A SHOWER OF "MAKE IT RIGHT FOR ME!" GOD IS GIVING YOU **OPPORTUNITY** AND YOU SIT AND GRUMBLE ABOUT WHAT IS PERCEIVED BY TOUTING, LYING AND DECEITFUL POLITICAL POWER BROKERS, BANKSTERS AND ONE WORLDERS WHO ARE IN TOTAL CONTROL OF THE PRESS AND MEDIA?

How can you KNOW? Because there is ordered a total blackout of even mentioning Bo Gritz's name on CNN and other Networks--although "slips" are harder to control in off-hour breaking stories. You can tell, now, that the situation in Idaho HAS grown so big that it MUST be mentioned--at least in passing. So, derogatory and insulting terms are used to describe Weaver and his "stand-off" so that you don't notice that A MAN AND HIS WIFE AND BABY, ALONG WITH TWO LITTLE GIRLS AND A 24-YEAR OLD FRIEND STAND ALONE AGAINST A LITERAL INTELLIGENCE SPECIALIST HIT SQUAD WITH FULL MILITARY BACKUP--for trading a sawed-off shotgun 1/4 (one quarter of an inch (this big: --) too short!! One little boy gone forth to check as to "why" his dog was barking--was shot dead by these "experts in black suits" along with the dog. At least that was the "STORY" so that TRUTH would be burned beyond revelation. **The wife and mother was slain and others injured!** This is America, Native American? Peltier, you say, is different? How so? A Fed is shot by another stupid Fed and a child is blamed? These Feds were DIGGING UP PORTIONS OF WEAVER'S PROPERTY SEARCHING FOR OTHER EVIDENCE OF AN UNDERGROUND NETWORK OF SPECIAL SERVICE PERSONNEL WHO ARE PATRIOTS AND "MINUTEMEN" WHO PLAN TO DEFEND YOUR CONSTITUTION AND NATION AT ALL COSTS IF THE NEED FINALLY MAKES IT TO THAT POINT.

THE INTERESTING POINT IS THAT THEY SET UP THIS "NETWORK" TO

DEFEND AGAINST THOSE "RUSSIANS WHO ARE STILL COMING!" YOU FOOLISH, FOOLISH LITTLE ANESTHETIZED CHILDREN REVEL IN YOUR TOTAL IGNORANCE AND WEAR IT LIKE SOME KIND OF A BADGE OF UNBIGOTED HONOR. YOUR NARROWNESS WILL DESTROY YOU AND IT VERY WELL MAY BE SOONER THAN LATER!

Weaver holds information (now scattered among multitudes of bearer brothers) that will pull down the entire of your Government from top through Congress and all military structures--right down through local State governments. PROOF POSITIVE AND UNDENIABLE.

### TURNER TO TERMINATE ANNOUNCERS MENTIONING GRITZ

DO YOU THINK IT NOTABLE, PERHAPS, THAT THE REGULAR NEW BLATHERER ON CNN STUMBLED AND STALLED OUT WHEN HE GOT TO THE PART OF THE STORY THAT READ, "**A FORMER COLLEAGUE GREEN BERET, AH ER--IS CARRYING INFORMATION BETWEEN THE RACIST AND THE FEDERAL TROOPS.**" (This story has been further modified to not even directly state the prior sentence--but the dedacted (censored) information "threw them for a bit--until new tape could be cut".) The ORDERS were to, under NO CIRCUMSTANCES, so much as mention the name "Bo Gritz". If his name has to be mentioned because of too much publicity--it is to be downgraded to absolute minimal attention. "Announcers who blunder and/or slip will be fired on the spot," came down the edict--THROUGH TED TURNER PERSONALLY FROM EVEN HIGHER AUTHORITY.

The point is to now make all you people converging on the Idaho territory, turn around because it is "all over". NO, it has only just begun! What can be done and HOW, to silence the publicity following this event? Bo Gritz, for goodness sakes, is a Presidential candidate sweeping the nation and cannot be "bought" or "terrorized". Word comes back that Weaver's wife had said that if "Randy gives in and goes forth because of her and the family--"I will shoot you myself." Is this true? It matters not because the intent is there at any change of the story.

The word has gone forth that these are Arians (Nazis)--NO, this is HOW the evil adversary works--by stealing names and making them very, very similar so you do not know the difference--THEY, IF ANYTHING, ARE "ARYANS". They are actually NOT EVEN THAT but it suffices for example. The definition, even as given in the local paper stated: "The real problem with Randy Weaver is that he **reportedly** has or had ties with the **Church of Jesus Christ Christian Aryan Nation**."

Now, however, a state of emergency has been declared in Idaho, Boundary County by the Governor (all of these contacted have "No Comment") so that the National Guard is called in in mass. Even the local store in Naples is making no comment under orders of "higher authority" and the "townspeople just want to get back to normal." And,

undoubtedly, back to sleep, and the more of the "troublemakers" killed, the better. CAN YOU NOT SEE HOW YOU ARE MANIPULATED? CAN YOU NOT SEE THAT IF YOU ARE NOT ON THE SCENE--YOU ARE MANIPULATED LIKE PUPPETS? AND WHY ARE YOU NOT ON THE SCENE??? AMERICAN? I SEE, "LET SOMEONE ELSE TEND IT!" "LET GOD AND MAKE-BELIEVE HATONN HANDLE IT?" WELL, DHARMA WOULD BE THERE EXCEPT THAT I KEEP HER IN PLACE BECAUSE SHE IS MY SPOKESPERSON TO YOU THE PUBLIC AND TO THE BUREAUCRATS OUT OF WASHINGTON. THEY ARE MEETING WITH REPRESENTATIVES ON THIS MATTER ON MONDAY--WITH ME! It is only you-the-people who cannot seem to recognize that I AM VERY REAL, INDEED!

Oh indeed, there is real bargaining also going on to petition me not to make my presence known. You see, the problem you are facing right now only seems to be centered around the Elite Anti-Christ Banksters but they are in a stand-off with the Communists who would also be King. How much of your world will survive this encounter is up for discussion.

But YOU, America, have to face what IS and start reclaiming WHERE YOU CAN MAKE IMPACT--BY CLEANING YOUR OWN HOUSE OF VERMIN, RECLAIMING CONTROL THROUGH YOUR CONSTITUTION AND, THEN, FACE THE NEXT ENCOUNTER! SIT ON YOUR ASSETS AND YOU AS A NATION ARE FINISHED!

### YOU JUST DON'T KNOW MUCH

Why do the adversaries (but at this point, not the Communists) try to stop US? Because the hierarchy of the Russias know WHO WE ARE--YOU DO NOT for you have been lied to for so long in cover-up. You do not know who the Pleiadians are; you don't know who GOD IS (and the University of Science and Philosophy is spending over \$250 million to hopefully insure you never learn); you do not know what "races" are or means. You do not know who Grandfather is in relationship to Great Spirit and you certainly do not know who the Khazarian AntiChrists are. I said "Christ" for that designates a certain thrust in truth teachings while the adversary most certainly has a GOD--it is simply that it is dark as a pit in physical Hell! You want God to fix things for you? HE IS, CHELAS, HE IS--it is simply NOT THE GOD YOU IMAGINE. GOD OF LIGHTED TRUTH IS ALSO AT WORK BUT YOU SEEM TO MISS EVERY OPPORTUNITY FOR YOU SIMPLY WANT "HIM" TO LET YOU CONTINUE IN THE EVIL PATH WHILE HE MAKES IT RIGHT FOR "YOU" AND "YOUR WISHES"--IT WILL NEVER BE THUS.

Oh, so "I'll just go with this 'other god', old buddy"--?? That is THE ONE who has led you into downfall so I say, welcome to the journey, little friends, sorry you missed the lift-off. Is THAT God making you feel comfy-cozy in Homestead, Florida this morning? How about when the Cottonmouth strikes after he comes ashore in search of the rats who have nothing left in the fields to eat? Have a nice day and put on a "happy

face", blinded lambs. "Hatonn is not a nice person?" Hatonn is not a "person" at all and my entire thrust in spite of all the evil you have thrown at me and my people--we have remained quite "nice". Wherein MY PEOPLE are concerned, however, I am getting ready to be "QUITE NASTY"--indeed, quite nasty. I AND MINE ARE SENT FORTH TO BRING TRUTH AND TELL YOU HOW IT IS AND SHOW YOU THE WAY--I.E., POINT OUT OPPORTUNITIES YOU MISS. I AM NOT HERE TO "SAVE" A CONFOUNDED THING OTHER THAN MY PEOPLE AND THOSE OF LIGHTED GOD OF SOURCE. THE REST OF YOU ARE QUITE FREE TO CONTINUE IN YOUR WORSHIP OF POWER, GOLD, VOLCANOS, STAR-ARRANGEMENTS AND/OR HOG SWILL I DO DEMAND THAT YOU LET MY PEOPLE GO!, YOU IN AUTHORITY BY POWER AND FORCE. YOU HAD BEST BE TEAMING UP WITH THOSE YOU TRY TO MURDER--BECAUSE YOU ARE IN BETWEEN THE NUCLEAR BOMB AND THE PULSE BEAM OF YOUR REAL ENEMY!

Do you of the Federal Government, REALLY THINK you could silence the REAL PATRIOTS by your "orders"? YOU OF THE SECRET LIE HAD BETTER LOOK AROUND FOR YOU ARE SURROUNDED. YOU ARE SURROUNDED BY THE GHOSTS OF THE MEN YOU LEFT TO DIE IN PRISONS A WORLD AWAY--BY THOSE YOU SOLD OUT IN GARNERING WEALTH THROUGH DRUGS AND POWER

GREED. YOU ARE SURROUNDED, SCOUNDRELS, AND IT IS RATHER NICE TO WITNESS. I, actually, am quite sorry all the people cannot see it--thanks to you who have played the power game and stolen a nation and freedom! YOUR DAY IS NIGH, GOOD BUDDIES. It would seem to me to be better to come into integration WITH THESE PATRIOTS, BRING THOSE POW/MIAS HOME TO SAFETY AND JOIN AGAINST YOUR REAL ENEMY. IT IS, OF COURSE, UP TO YOU--YOU SCUM-BAGS OF TREASON AND TREACHERY. GUESS WHICH SIDE HATONN AND FLEET ARE GOING TO BE ON WHEN YOU START AGAINST MY PEOPLE??

For you listeners and readers who continue to ask, why, why, oh why don't you make yourself KNOWN? I HAVE AND AM QUITE WELL KNOWN, INDEED.

### WHAT HAPPENED? (WORLD POLITICS)

Quite a few years back the Banksters (specifically the Rockefellers in this particular scenario) [**and, the government boobs are all Rockefeller boys from Kissinger on down--and that includes the counter-part of European Rothschilds**] **GOT VERY CROSSWISE WITH THE RUSSIANS.**

The big split began with the still-secret underwater missile crisis in the summer of 1976. Until then there was cordial alliance among the factions involved in desiring to take your world. The worst thing for your Anti-Christ Banksters is that you have underestimated YOUR ENEMY! You thought you could bribe, buy-off, pay enough blackmail, etc. But I remind you--the adversary of such high level of evil does not

work for physical gain--only produces the show-and-tell of same. At that time the four Rockefeller Brothers (while there were still the originals in point) tried desperately to patch things up, but Russia finished severing the alliance in September of 1977. Russia began the massive deployment of a whole new generation of manned space weapons--her unique Space Triad: and, in the process, America's secret military control of space was broken.

All of this was tied directly to drastic changes taking place within the ruling circles of Russia. Today, little sleepy-heads, it is the World, and most specifically America, which is dying from the cancer of Bolshevism. The old Bolsheviks, WHO USED TO CONTROL RUSSIA, HAVE BEEN OVERTHROWN AND EXPELLED FROM RUSSIA. Step by step through lies, United Nations actions, integration with such places as Israel as a tool, hundreds of thousands were integrated through "fixed and rigged" immigration rules, etc., into your very fiber, America and World (for it is worldwide--but, you, America, slept the most soundly) and they replaced the Rockefeller cartel as the most powerful faction in America.

Both Bush's bunch and Clinton's bunch are TOTALLY CONTROLLED AND MANIPULATED BY THIS BUNCH OF THUGS AND TRAITORS.

Meanwhile, having overthrown the Satanic Bolsheviks, Russia's secret new Christian rulers struggled and are still struggling to revive the spiritual roots of Russia. This does not yet flourish but that which was falsely-labeled "communism" is alive and well. I assure you, however, truly Christian people of America and World--these elements of Christian (of Lighted Source) ARE NOT YOUR ENEMY AND WILL BE THE SAVING OF YOUR VERY EXISTENCE. This does not mean that they will save that which YOU ARE AT THIS MOMENT!

### ARGUMENTS?

Argue all you wish!! Go right ahead and argue until you turn into purple people eaters--it will change not one iota nor hair of it.

Is Hatonn somehow racist? NO, but I surely AM BIASED! Further, I have bigger weapons and I do not need guns as weapons. Will I force an issue? No! But I will protect my people for we are back to RECLAIM THAT WHICH IS LIGHTED GOD'S. We are not interested in YOUR THINGS--we have far better than ANYTHING you primitive beings have conjured. When we RECLAIM--we reclaim that which is eternal and infinite. YOU HAD BEST START CHECKING AS TO WHICH SIDE YOU STEM FROM AND GET ON WITH DECISIONS ABOUT POSSIBLE BETTER ROUTES TO EXPERIENCE. YOU ARE IN THE FUTURE, LITTLE DREAMERS!! I WANT TO REMIND YOU-OF-THE-PHYSICAL--YOU-THE-PEOPLE--IN EVERY INSTANCE, ARE CONSIDERED DISPENSABLE. IN FACT, I REMIND YOU THAT THE ELITE INTEND TO KILL OFF SOME 6 BILLION OF YOU-THE-PEOPLE AND ARE DOING A VERY NICE JOB OF IT RIGHT NOW.

Ones such as you, Little Crow, know what I am saying and know it to be TRUTH. I cannot force your people to see and hear any more than any other free-will species. However, I must remind you that the time of cycles is HERE. The aboriginal peoples in Australia HAVE NOW CEASED TO HAVE CHILDREN--THERE WILL BE NO MORE CHILDREN BROUGHT FORTH BY THE GREAT SPIRIT'S OWN--DREAMTIME IS LONG SINCE OVER AND THE CONFRONTATION AND MIGRATIONS ARE AT HAND.

Each and all will do that which they will unto task and purpose. Could we not simply join hands, lay aside differences for in the ending there will be none--and get this wrap-up done correctly for a betterment, for once, in our experience? Perhaps you perceive we "left you" at some other time in experience on this place--were you "left" or did you "refuse to come"? Ponder it, brothers. Will you refuse AGAIN? Think upon this even more carefully.

## CHAPTER 7

REC #2 HATONN

SAT., AUGUST 29, 1992 3:43 P.M. YEAR 6, DAY 13

SATURDAY, AUGUST 29, 1992

IS THERE *NEVER* ENOUGH FATHER?

Dharma cries out from the depths of total despair after working around the clock for over a week now. She has interacted with ones from the President (yes, Bush) through to a bloody mountain in Idaho where a "controversial" "third-party" candidate put his life on the line as a Patriot for a brother about to be murdered and whose wife and child had already been murdered.

So much of the mail is so wondrously gentle and undemanding--just warm and appreciative. Much is sent in support but the "humor" within is hurtful and painful. Ones such as P.C., whose material I have tried to utilize to give HIM insight instead of knuckle-thumping for unthinking blasts "against" God and Command. Each new contact brings more discomfort as if somehow by not attending ONLY YOUR PERSONAL NEEDS is directed at personally insulting or deceiving you.

My reception of information is greatly softened by KNOWING--unfortunately my workers have not the resource more than do you.

P.C., I DO believe that you and I ARE good enough friends to respond to your correspondence openly and bluntly as has been directed to me.

As to the other request for "plates" of the Liberator--***NO, NO AND NO. Those are not decisions which are made by ones at the office, America West or anywhere else. I MAKE THOSE DECISIONS.*** If ones wish information other than that which you are willing to share on a non-regular basis--bless you, but ones can jolly well help support this intensive, thankless work by subscribing. Why do I speak so bluntly? Because you are speaking of giving away thousands of papers. The more the better in my opinion but my workers must account and already literally "go without" to serve. If you wish the papers, they can be sent easily from right here where they originate. Blessing upon you for caring and for the sharing--but I will not release the very originals which MUST be kept totally secure. Do you not understand? My people's very lives are at stake every minute of every day and this foolishness is very hard for them to understand. They are willing to meet your needs to the extent of requests but the requests become daily, more hard to handle for the "one" when hundreds and hundreds are asking for the same individual attention. I have to ask "Father Aton to temper my anger with patience, understanding and insight in order that no one be offended by these thoughts," I believe is the way you began YOUR letter so allow for the same privilege, please.

For my workers here who are absolutely exhausted from no sleep and work--while vigil is kept, I offer the time and space to look carefully at that which has been received by we, on this side of the mailbox. Take note, friend, that if you only wanted to reach ME--I AM AS CLOSE AS YOUR FIRST THOUGHT--WHY PETITION MY PEOPLE? PONDER IT? Sharing and dumping this "load" is very, very DIFFERENT.

I shall ask for quoting, as usual, and I will again insert my comments!

## QUOTING

May Father Aton temper my anger with patience, understanding and insight in order that no one be offended by these thoughts. **[H: Obviously HE did not--nor were you truly asking for patience, understanding and insight--you were not even ANGRY--you were making a POINT which might have been actually well received if offered as such.]**

Dear Pleiades Sector Flight Command/Cmdr Hatonn/Cosmic Council/Intergalactic Federation Council on Earth Transition,

Either I need the assistance of a "professional mental health worker" or simply require a missing explanation; whatever the case, I am as confused as confusion can be. Since the Cmdr is known for his crystal clear manner of communications and precise explanations, to him I put these inquiries and sensed observations but at the same time wonder aloud if Cmdr Hatonn does in fact speak on the behalf of the entire Flight Command, as it would be interesting to know their input and/or difficulties or disagreements these ones might be having regarding the laws governing interference by one planetary body with the affairs of another planet and the basis for the cosmic law of non-interference, as well as their views on the concept of free-will choice, which is the motivation for this communication. **[H: No, it is NOT the basis of this communication for if you have read your homework you would know very well those opinions and, furthermore--just WHO did you have in mind to speak or receive? If you question my regulations, WHY, INDEED, WOULD YOU ASK ME ABOUT IT? WHO DID YOU DESIRE TO HEAR FROM AND WHAT? That interference, intervention and butting-in through act of force IS OK? According to whose opinions of what is right and what is wrong? DO YOU KNOW ALL? ON WHAT DO YOU BASE YOUR OPINION THAT THERE NEEDS TO BE INTERVENTION? Further, HOW DO YOU KNOW THERE IS NOT ALREADY MASSIVE INTERVENTION? PONDER IT. Perhaps THIS ALONE is why you are in your position and I hold mine--better vision perhaps?]**

To begin with then, could anyone explain, for the life of me, precisely just what kind of abomination it takes for the Mind of the Creator to step into history once again to set things aright? How many more babies must be slaughtered in cold blood or sacrificed to Satanic ritual? How many more wars must be fought, wars over which it



appears I/we seem to be having no control? **[H: Does GOD create the abomination? How many babies must be slaughtered? I ask YOU--how many? How many more wars? DOES GOD make these wars? I ask YOU--HOW MANY will YOU SIT, COMPLAIN ABOUT, BITCH TO ME ABOUT AND ALLOW TO CONTINUE? YOU spend your time trying to prove who I might or might not be--WHY DO YOU NOT FIX IT? Why should we FIX it? We have done nicely with OUR reality and experience--HOW MUCH MORE WILL YOU ALLOW? GOD OF CREATION CREATED BOTH--AND YOU WERE TO BE THE GUIDES, THE STEWARDS--WHY DO YOU TAUNT ME WITH YOUR OWN FAILURES?]**

How many more lies do the religious zealots have to perpetrate on humanity regarding the cloak of secrecy that shrouds the Dead Sea Scrolls? **[H: The WHAT? Dead Sea Scrolls? The whole thing is a lie to attempt to cover the other lies already told--where have YOU been?]** How much more mayhem and destruction can there be until You arrive? **[H: I suggest it will be bunches because ones like you will continue to ponder the chaff and miss the wheat while wallowing in self-pity at your confused state of what IS.]** Can we not put out the fire before the house burns to ashes? **[H: Yes, but with this attitude of "fix it FOR 'me'" I think it may well not be put out at the rate you are going.]** If I purchase a Rolls Royce, I expect the tires to come with the car! **[H: If you compare GOD to a Rolls Royce (albeit a rather gaudy affair), I suggest YOU have missed the entire point of all time and experience.]** If the Pleiadian Fleet crosses a sector of the Universe in order to reach Earth to give us THE WORD, one would similarly expect this task to be accomplished preferably before the Earth blows apart, which it appears set to do any moment now. **[H: WHY WOULD YOU EXPECT THAT? AND IF WE ARE WORKING IN AN AREA AWAY FROM YOUR VISUAL FIELD, WHAT MAKES YOU THINK WE ARE NOT SAVING THAT PORTION OF OUR OWN? We, the Hosts, are not sent here to SAVE anything from ANYTHING. We are here to bring THE WORD as promised and collect our people!--REMEMBER? (???) HOW DARE YOU ASSUME, BECAUSE OF YOUR OWN BLINDNESS, THAT ALL ARE BLIND? I, again, ask you what YOU are going to do about the plight just described? Are you simply going to continue to complain to me that "we" aren't doing enough? Well, it isn't "our" planet and I am interested in your SOUL--not your rear-end. Until you can understand the difference, we have little to speak about for even "alarm clocks" are but physical inventions of tinkering MAN.]**

Having read your entire output (and enjoyed ever bit as much) I still unfortunately have difficulties in attempting to meditate my woes and over-anxiousness away. **[H: God help us all if you COULD. That is precisely what is wrong with your species--just make it somehow "go away". You would be nuts beyond the "mental health worker" you speak of if you were not concerned and a bit over-anxious. DO NOT LUMP ME IN WITH YOUR OWN FAILURES OR CONFUSION.]** Despite many logical explanations put forth, including those found in the Journals, I confess not yet being able to understand God's reasoning behind non-interference both as an inviolate Universal law or as an individual free-will choice responsibility and the allowance of

this free-will choice left to the hands of barbaric man as he is given carte-blanche to terror and control, and why certain limitations are not imposed. [H: So, let us assume right now that GOD is clearly interfering with YOUR state of over-anxiety by causing this letter to be written! Do YOU as an individual merit a change in "Universal Law" to calm your pulsing over-anxious consciousness? How about "barbaric man"? What IS a barbaric man? Are you not asking for another to be stripped of his power, life and free-will to please your own opinions of what is Universal Law and proper running of species and planet? DOES YOUR not understanding have cause for ALL to be bereft of understanding? Perhaps if you study more carefully--you could better understand instead of self-pity in the self interest of confusion. Is not "I don't understand" the best lie and cop-out of all mankind?]

Would not a substantial amount of murder and mayhem have been avoided throughout history if man had not been permitted to kill or destroy anyone other than oneself as a for instance? [H: Ah, but you only focus, still, on "self". Why were YOU not alongside Col. Gritz on the Idaho mountain preserving the right to life of Mrs. Randy Weaver? Where were YOU or, should God have just struck the whole bunch deaf and dumb and toppled them over like mosquitoes on your forehead? We did prevent a lot of things and we did it properly--THROUGH MEN BIG ENOUGH AND DARING ENOUGH TO STEP FORWARD AND ACT INSTEAD OF WHINE AND COMPLAIN ABOUT GOD'S NOT DOING IT "FOR ME".]

Couldn't mankind have learned his lessons equally well or bad without ability to Kill?? [H: Golly gee, I guess NOT.] The intent to kill or slaughter or maim could serve enough as an indictment thank you without the bloodshed. [H: Oh? Says who? And why, then, has it not been stopped by you who perpetrate it? Where are YOU while the children in the ghettos pop-shoot at each other because they are too bored and brain-dead to do otherwise? WHERE ARE YOU? GOD GAVE YOU THE POWER TO ATTEND THESE THINGS AND LOOK WHAT YOU HAVE DONE! I, for one, am tired of pounding on the head of a poor weary scribe who, frankly, no longer cares much what happens to mankind. Her opinion is that there aren't probably more than a couple of hundred who give a damn about themselves. Perhaps you had best thank God that we do not accept resignations so easily or you wouldn't even get this response. My ground crew at this location is fed up, exhausted and don't care whether or not you learn anything more about Pleiades or flying saucers--the whole idea of thought-trend is oblivious to them today while a nation walks on the brink of annihilation because MAN will not wake up and even recognize his ENEMY! Until it happens--it does not matter a whit in a pile of rubbish--WHAT PLEIADES IS LIKE.]

"Death is only one of life's endless trivialities in the screenplay illusion of the master plan," you retort? [H: I would certainly NOT retort with such drivel--it is either a beautiful gift of beginning or a seriously misspent experience--certainly not in trivialities. You either learn your lessons WELL or you are destined to confusion and more of the same.] Then why safeguard the families/relatives and "significant interactions" of we workers if it be so trivial? Ah-so! if you can save one you can save them all. [H: I don't SAVE anyone or anything--they take that which is given and USE it for protection. If my language is not understood, then I

cannot help your perception for it is all with which we have to work if YOU are not willing to open your mind and reach into truth for that understanding presented. GOD DOES NOT SEND THE HOSTS TO SAVE--ONLY TO PREPARE AND TELL OF HIS COMING. ACTUALLY, THAT IS A MISSTATEMENT--GOD IS WITHIN AND THUS, ALREADY ABOARD. THE HOST BRING THE ONE RECLAIMING THE CREATIONS OF GOD (KINGDOM). IF YOU BE NOT ONE OF "HIS" THEN YOU ARE NOT GOING TO GO ANYWHERE EVEN IN PERCEPTION--EXCEPT INTO FURTHER AND DEEPER CONFUSION. WHAT DO YOU MEAN BY THE TERM "SAVE"? (???) How knowest thou that in death of the body is not release from the Hell already present? And, further, to SAVE that which is in torment--would be a sentence of pure torture and incredible experience--HOW DARE YE JUDGE? IF YE BE GOD AND CLAIM RIGHT TO JUDGE--THEN WHY HAVE YE NOT ALSO DONE SOMETHING SO THAT GOD'S THINGS WOULD NOT HAVE COME INTO SUCH TERROR AND DISREPAIR? Indeed, I am tired of ones badgering us for your own lack of willingness to understand. Somehow you ones feel it is fine to dump garbage and insults upon US and, yet, if we speak back unto you without mush in the mouth--you are offended and turn unto the "other" who is "nice to me". This is not the case here, readers, for P.C. has tried for months to incite a good debate. I'm sorry that I have little time to do it justice. He is, indeed, loving this interchange and, for that, I honor him. I have several who allow me to make points "at their expense" and are good enough "friends" (and there is no greater honor than to be a "friend") to allow passion in retort. I promise you, Gritz did not say "Dear old brother, Hatonn, go up on that mountain and face the devil--because I am confused and don't understand why you have let this or that happen!" He took his shield of Light and his sword of "right" and marched head-long into the viper's pit and put his life between that man and his executioners. His only horror was that he was too late to give his own life to save the mother and child. But it is not to be that he lose his life--unless YOU ones cause it--for he is willing to give MORE--how much are YOU willing to give for what is RIGHT?]

Again, help clarify to one's like me no less than God's perspective on this concept of free-will choice.

[H: I believe I have given you "no less than God's perspective on this concept...." If not, "I" cannot help you! ASK GOD! Why do you ones ask ME? You ask God to temper your anger--but you direct the questions to ME through a secretary who has a bad case of tired-fingers.]

If indeed Hatonn does speak for the better part of the Command in which case no dissention is manifestly present, then I imagine the consensus goes something like this: "Let's wait and see how many more nitwits decimate each other and, exactly to the tune of someone else's prophecy, arrive at 2 milliseconds to midnite during all-out nuclear war, arrange a splendid show of bravura as we pull up our ground-crew and wave bye-bye to screaming billions!" [H: Really P.C., you "imagine that...."? Who

would you like to have answer this "imagining"? I in turn, say that "I imagine that you are NOT thinking at all! And, if you are, and you want to do things YOUR way--why not do it? Could it be that you and yours have already DONE IT and now wish to complain about your success? Does it annoy you that YOU have been and continue to be so EVIL AS A SPECIES? Why, also, would I snatch up ones against their will to SAVE THEM? Again, what do you mean by 'SAVE'? I HOPE YOU PERSONALLY LOOK VERY CLOSELY WITHIN AT WHY YOU ESPOUSE THESE THINGS AND ARE SO INSULTING TO WE WHO ARE ONLY HERE TO SERVE. WOULD YOU HAVE ME LEAVE MY GROUND-CREW AS WITH THE POW/MIAs? You have claimed to be one of my ground-crew--shall I just leave you while I snatch up those who do not wish to GO?

Further, I thought it was YOU who wanted a great show-and-tell. What is this taunting now, about some "...show of bravura....and wave bye-bye to screaming billions!?" And, "...wait and see how many more nitwits decimate each other and, exactly to the tune of some else's prophecy...." My ones work around the clock around the week and around the year--to tell you how to not be a nitwit and be left waving bye-bye--why don't I just choke you or torture you bodily until I MAKE you see and hear? Why don't I just go ahead and kill you because you are not able to pass through a frequency beam and then taunt at YOU--WELL, YOU MADE ME DO IT! You insisted I SAVE everybody whether they liked it or not--now, look what you have done and look how you make me look to those others on the hill waving sweetly with extended middle finger!" Which is exactly that which I have gleaned from you towards me and my brothers from this letter!]

Now I ask, who is being more cruel, the elite Earth controllers and their bag of tricks and zero population antics, etc., or Space Command, who, in full knowledge and with ability to deter the outcome, are content to simply observe without interference, who in fact emphasize over and over as if to remind the adversary of his complete reign on unabandoned destruction, their steadfast determination at non-interference?? "Brothers"?? [H: P.C., how dare you? You who cannot even cause your own brother to understand your input? How can you dare to strike out at a GOD OF JUSTICE? Do you lack frustration in dealing with the human aspect of MAN? What think you that we who KNOW difference feel for your species and insults? I repeat: God nor Hosts did nothing save give you perfection and you have destroyed it--only now to complain like the child who eats his own chocolate bunny at Easter (stupid habits and excuses for religions) and now has it not.]

I assume your calculations include a healthy measure of dissatisfaction in the response of Americans who one day may come to learn what was unfolding all across their beloved land, as they grapple to understand why the knowledge of your awareness of the One World Government plot and your decision to remain at arm's length from the battle lines or the negotiating table or TV screen eluded their discovery. Might these and future generations see this as nothing less than a cover-up on your part, as accessory to crime? [H: What makes you think I "stand at arm's

length"? Besides, "arm's length" is very CLOSE INDEED. What makes YOU think we attend not these negotiation tables? What, for that matter, makes you believe we are NOT on TV? (???) Would YOU know? How dare you to assume anything about US? Just because YOU do not experience--does that mean that someone in Washington D.C. does NOT? Oh, I think that surely you must jest! Future generations? I shall have future generations--I wonder if YOU will? And, if you teach those possible "future generations" what you represent, what care I what they think of my accessory to your crimes? If YOU care not--why think ye that I should?]

I cannot speak for the rest of the crew at America West enterprises nor for the readership of The Liberator and much less for the Command, [H: Ah, but I see that you will put in your preferences and input at any rate.], but I certainly would not object to a little interference now and then out of compassion for the slaughter of innocent babies and the nearly 7 billion people who do not receive their weekly God-send that is the Phoenix Liberator/Journals. Besides, how many attempts at Dharma's life do you tolerate before you strike back, with your pen, of course, not with your photon blast vapor gun; wouldn't want you to confuse the two--it might just solve too many problems at once! Seems to me if "my money is where my mouth is," ongoing murder attempts on my scribe's dear life would justify entirely the use of at least non-lethal force as retaliatory action by any good Commander's standards. [H: Obviously it becomes apparent why YOU are NOT the Commander! Do you write all this insulting assault upon the senses and then proclaim to wish to PROTECT my scribe? Or, is it just other attackers you wish put down? I shall be happy to vaporize you if that is what you wish but you might only be simply "confused" about it and denounce the actions as being unfair. Why don't YOU "interfere now and then out of compassion for the slaughter of innocent babies,....etc.?" You obviously have no concept of how many of those very babies "slaughtered" that I DO bring home to safety--ALL OF THEM! Nanu-nanu! And, "attempts on Dharma's life"? Most I, or she, stops--the ones that are carried out successfully--obviously have not been permanent so I would assume you know not a thing about that which you write!

What "other" problems would be solved? If I get rid of YOU, Bush and Kissinger (all are robotics anyway--except you and even YOU cannot be sure of self) what would I gain? What would be gained for the slaughtered millions of babies? GOD created perfection--you destroyed it--HE has again created it, how many of YOU will be there? Are you actually worthy or just "talk" a good game? I thought not.]

A bout of "negotiations" with added blackmail of my own such as perhaps a self-invitation onto ABC World News Tonight would certainly be included in my list of permissible priorities/confrontations. [H: Oh, is that MY network? Why don't I just destroy all of YOUR property and see if YOU still like it--or would you just call it vandalism, theft and breaking and entering? Would it make you a believer or a greater enemy? Whose side are YOU on, P.C.? It certainly is NOT mine or the

**beloved JUST GOD I serve.]**

However, since I gather you are on orders to await the destruction of fully 3/4 of the world population before making contact, no matter what I write herein will change the course of history, but I'll try anyway:

Dear Cosmic Counsel, **[H: (sic, sic), do you want the head lawyer (counsel) or do you wish to petition the Council?]**

Seeing that there are things we-the-people cannot do ourselves at this late stage, I therefore take the humble liberty to request help from the Command to which I proudly belong and obediently obey and under whose written principles of conduct based on God's Laws of Love and Balance I effort to live my life, in calling forth the assistance of crewmen and appropriate technology enabling me thus to accomplish my personal goal and worldly objective of spreading forth The Word to the four corners of the globe, which I understand, for some reason beyond my ability to comprehend at this moment in my evolution is the mandate of my "contract" and the principle purpose of my embodiment in this manifestation on this planet this time around, in however manner and in whatever way I choose as long as death is not involved, specifically to take over operations for an unspecified period of time all major US media with a view to uncovering the grand lies and unbelievable distortion of truth created by the elite hoodlums, as a service to fellow neighboring Americans and my own brothers in Earth Command, the consequences and repercussions of collective and individual actions involved in this "equal opportunity" endeavor, such as pursuant arrest for whatever reason, etc., being safeguarded from the start and graciously provided by members of your outstanding Command.

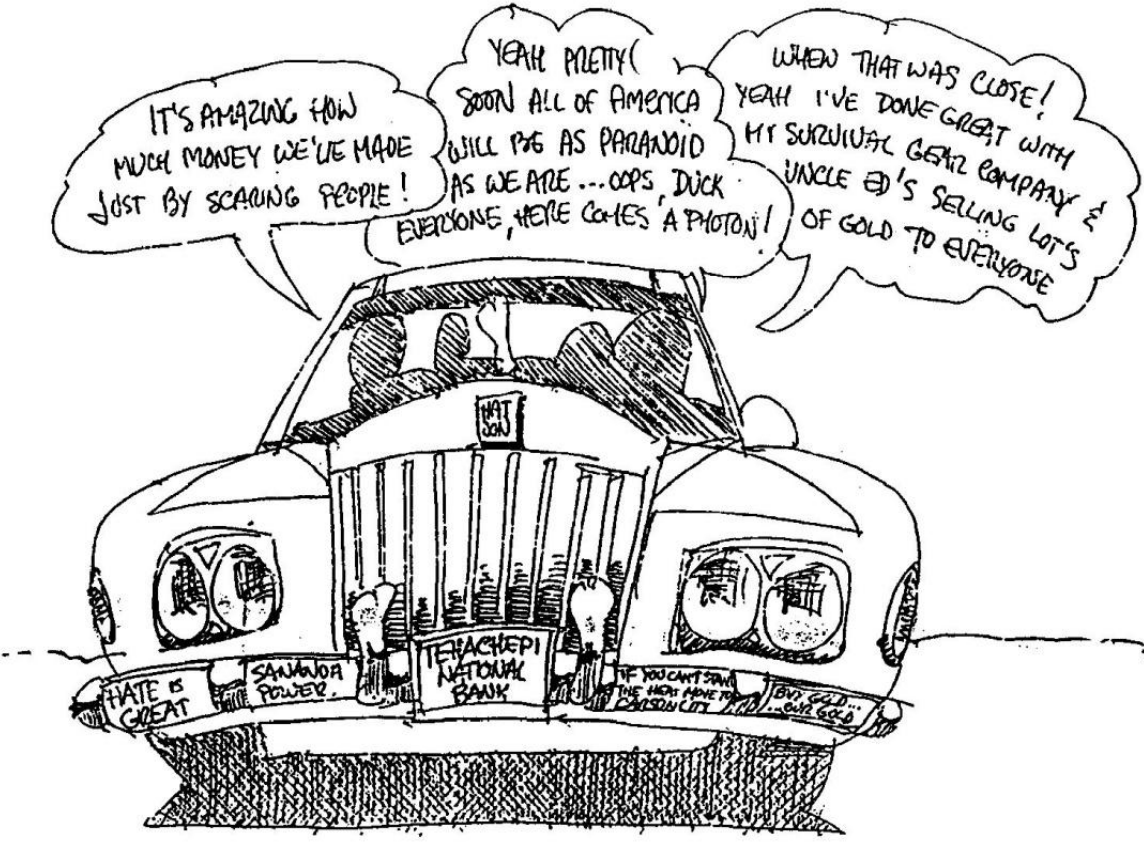
**[H: Whew--running for contest winner of longest sentence or just avoiding a "thinking" session? What makes you think you can't change it? Late stage? Who let it get "late"? Are you saying that you get no help from "Command"? Do you insult me and the Council members by claiming to "...proudly belong and obediently obey and under whose written principles of conduct based on God's Laws of Love and Balance I effort to live my life, in calling forth the assistance of crewmen and appropriate technology enabling me thus to accomplish my personal goal and worldly objective of spreading THE WORD to the four corners of the world." WHY? You don't believe nor do you practice that which are the laws as is evidenced by your asking us to BREAK THEM ALL. I think I would consider carefully that which you jest about, friend, for you have invoked the "Council" and you petition for personal gain in worldly matters, ask that we break the laws of Universal truth and then lay forth a sarcastic rendition of "...your outstanding Command". I have a rather high "rank" on the Council, old friend, and you have just insulted me and mine for three pages of fun and games. You spend hours typing garbage which you do not mean and then whine that you have no time to do your work to earn your own goals. I would suggest you attend the content of your petition a bit more carefully.]**

Since I am a fragment of you in service to God, I see no reason you should deny me whatever technological assistance the task at hand will require... **[H: Oh? IN light of the foregoing I can see several reasons NOT to allow you much of any say whatsoever. Perhaps the remainder of the gargantuan sentencing will shed light...]** in light of the fact that this reasonable request for assistance is not to be mistaken by the charming adversary for outright Pleiadian interference, since it is purely and simply a request for hardware being granted to an Earth person. **[H: You already have all the hardware you need to blow away and destroy the rest of the world--why would you ask the Council for such trivial accomplishment as to giving you the means to destroy and slaughter the rest of the babies and God's creations--or is your pulse system and nuclear bomb only going to "get" the ones YOU are ticked-off at? And you are still angry at why I won't turn over original paper "plates" into your hands? If you would petition unto the Cosmic Council for such things--would I be a good steward of my task to turn over the very WORD into your keeping or sharing? Humor is one thing--what you are doing here, P.C., is quite another and I would petition you to look at it most carefully--you jest and play with something that is most critical to your very survival of soul--does it mean so very little?]**

If the elite madmen can initiate a technology, etc., then it certainly stands to reason that members of the same non-aligned command can contract and exchange among selves. I thank you Cosmic Council in advance for your kind assistance and eager participation as I await your instructions. New York Times here we come!! (A schematic follows): **Pierre**

\*\*\*\*\*

**Dharma, there is more but we need a break, please, as there are so many urgent things to attend. Thank you for your patience for this one knows not what he is doing! When we finish we will simply continue on here and start a new program with a new subject.**



IT'S AMAZING HOW MUCH MONEY WE'VE MADE JUST BY SCARING PEOPLE!

YEAH PRETTY SOON ALL OF AMERICA WILL BE AS PARANOID AS WE ARE ... OOPS, DUCK EVERYONE, HERE COMES A PHOTON!

WHEN THAT WAS CLOSE! YEAH I'VE DONE GREAT WITH MY SURVIVAL GEAR COMPANY & UNCLE ED'S SELLING LOT'S OF GOLD TO EVERYONE





CHAPTER 8

REC #1 HATONN

SUN., AUGUST 30, 1992 8:55 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 14

SUNDAY, AUGUST 30, 1992

MORNING HOT LINE

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW CENTER

At the top of our list today is Constitution Law Center actions. Because of the "Center" it appears California WILL do something about passing the budget--while the Legislature blames the Governor and back and forth. No time for speeches--just read the information:

PASS THE BUDGET AND PAY THE PENALTIES  
(THIS IS ALSO A VALID "FEDERAL" APPROACH  
BUT THE CENTER NEEDS HELP!)

Sacramento (Calif) based Constitutional Law Center has filed a civil lawsuit against EACH legislator for their failure to pass a budget by 6-15-92--A CONSTITUTIONAL MANDATE.

This unique class action lawsuit demands that each legislator be personally responsible for this constitutional law violation and pay penalties out of their own pockets.

THE DIRECT PENALTIES NOW BEING CHARGED TO US TAXPAYERS IS \$10,000 PER HOUR, \$240,000 PER DAY AND NOW, AFTER 60 DAYS ARE OVER \$15 MILLION DOLLARS PLUS THE INDIRECT COSTS THAT CONTROLLER DAVIS ALLEGES ARE OVER \$250 MILLION AT THIS DATE, 8/29/92.

This terrible tragedy greatly overburdens the economic condition of this state and its citizens.

The cavalier attitude of our legislators toward this crisis is disgusting and will be repeated yearly (and in every state) unless the Law Center is successful with this lawsuit.

WE NEED HELP!!

1. **VOLUNTEERS.** CALL (916)485-7901 TO ASSIST.
2. **MONEY.** We anticipate we will spend a minimum of \$250,000. We do not have the money and need your donation.

Please send your donation to: CONSTITUTIONAL LAW CENTER, 564 LA SIERRA DR., BOX 176, SACRAMENTO, CA. 95864. EVEN A COUPLE OF FED. RESV. NOTES WILL HELP--ESPECIALLY FOR YOU WHO ARE ON "IOUs" FOR YOU WILL REAP THE MOST BENEFIT!

TIME TO RALLY--AMERICA, FOR YOU ARE NEXT! IT IS TIME TO REGAIN YOUR NATION OR FORGET IT FOREVER--JUST LIKE YUGOSLAVIA!

### QUESTION FOR TODAY

QUESTION: What does an earthquake in Culver City, Calif., eruption (with MASSIVE ERUPTION EXPECTED IMMEDIATELY) of Mt. Pinatubo in the Philippines, two eruptions of volcanos and two earthquakes in Japan, SMELL of sulfur fumes in Los Angeles claimed to be from the Salton Sea (over a hundred miles southeast of L.A.) and a Fed. standoff with a man named Weaver with Bo Gritz in attendance--have in common? This, of course, not to mention the mess in Florida or the tornados which destroyed portions of other states just last night. In addition, is anyone LISTENING to what is happening in Bosnia-Hercegovina, the Persian Gulf, Iraq, Israel and South Africa?(???)

All the "war" incidents are obviously plays for total power by the Elite and/or ruling controllers--LISTEN to what the "people" say--if and when they are interviewed, "...we don't know these people who claim to be 'our neighbors'--they are hired military 'special forces' fighting and killing IN A POLITICAL WAR which is NOT OURS! Our very families are being killed on both sides because there is only ACCEPTANCE of intermarriage among all of us and we are struggling to not lose memory of that fact." Ponder it. Is it already America? Those "we-the-people" have NO WEAPONS, cannot do anything, even obtain food, because they are shot by snipers. Have WE NOT SPOKEN OF HOW IT WILL BE? THINK! THINK! THINK!

Are not the ones in Florida totally helpless awaiting hand-outs and government tending?? Was there not total control of a given area where none were allowed (by police force) to leave or enter? Are not the devastated at the mercy of controllers in EVERY ASPECT OF EXISTENCE? THINK ABOUT THIS ALSO!

### WEAVER/BO GRITZ UPDATE

Weaver is wounded (shot in the arm) and Bo will not leave the area. If the Feds want this man so badly as to do such a horrendous thing over one (set-up) firearms violation wherein there was actually NO VIOLATION--do you think the man will last incarcerated where they can poison him or simply give him cardiac arrest? Come, come. The Feds DIDN'T EVEN COME WITH A "WARRANT FOR ARREST", little blind lambs. I am going to write all morning on this and allow you to draw conclusions--for I would not want to endanger these men with "NATIONAL SECURITY" violations by causing them to reveal the nasties in the closet. WHO ALL

DO YOU THINK MADE THOSE CLANDESTINE TRIPS INTO CAMBODIA, SHANLAND, ETC? WHY WOULD PAUL HARVEY BE INVOLVED? I THINK WE MAY HAVE A BIT OF SLEUTHING FUN HERE AND SEE WHAT CONCLUSIONS YOU-THE-PEOPLE MIGHT COME UP WITH. WHY WOULD THE FEDS AND ADMINISTRATION WANT THIS MAN ON THE MOUNTAIN MINDING HIS BUSINESS--DEAD? Perhaps GOD answers prayers for those who pray for insight, after all? You must understand, reader-listener, that if a thing is classified "NATIONAL SECURITY" and information is divulged by the one ordered silent--it is DEATH ON THE SPOT! IF THE FEDS WILL KILL A MOTHER AND CHILD--DO YOU NOT THINK THEY WOULD IMMEDIATELY SHOOT, BLOW-UP OR NAPALM A "SPEAKER"--ON THE SPOT AND CLAIM "NATIONAL SECURITY" LATER--AND BE ALLOWED TO DO SO? All INDEED, GOD MAY BE MOST WONDROUSLY INSIGHTFUL IN THESE MATTERS.

IS HATONN GOING TO TELL YOU THE ANSWER? NOPE!! WE WILL JUST PLAY A GAME OR TWO IN "POSSIBILITY THINKING", DR. WATSON! LET US BEGIN, HOWEVER, BY KNOWING THAT WEAVER IS NOT AND NEVER WAS, A MEMBER OF THE ARYAN NATION--THE CUTE LITTLE HOODLUMS CALLED SKINHEADS WERE SENT AS PLANTS AND YOU BETTER GET WITH FACTS AND GET RID OF THE FANTASY YOU ARE GIVEN OR YOU ARE DEAD! THE FIRST REAL RIFT CAME WITH WEAVER WHEN HE REFUSED TO GO IN AND INFORM ON THAT VERY GROUP. HE WAS ALREADY "WANTED" AND THIS WAS AN "EITHER/OR" ORDER. HE REFUSED--SO, BEGIN TO TAKE IT FROM THERE!

### WEST COAST URGENT WARNING

Culver City (L.A.) had an earthquake today. There was immediate release of "sulfur smell". The sulfur odor has been building since the first quake in "Landers". The excuse given is that it is coming from "dry fissures" in the Salton Sea--over a hundred miles distant.

Salton Sea is created by volcano activities in the past--it is an inland "dead sea" and those volcanos are ready to rip apart. Remember the writings on "deadly fumes up through Lake Elsinore" we wrote about a couple of years ago? Get ready--these will be DEADLY! You can now expect minute by minute possibility of the San Andreas "going" and with it will come "fumes from the very streets and sidewalks" as Nostradamus put it. The area of 29 Palms military base is UNDER EVACUATION as will soon be the civilian surrounding area.

In Needles, California there are train-loads of military equipment off on sidings ready for use. Wake up--America. The earth shakes in this area until nausea is the constant complaint and particulate in the air is causing massive allergy and irritation response in ones who DON'T HAVE HAY FEVER! The areas around the original quake sites are of "cottage cheese" consistency and in appearance as seen from air surveillance.

Why didn't "I" tell you about the hurricane and Florida? I DID!! I did so from the moment it was created! However, if you don't GET the information what difference does it make?

My people do not have funds to publish more often nor carry more "hot lines"--they are doing the very best that they can and it never can be "enough". If you don't subscribe to the paper then you can't have it timely at any rate. Even then we are using first class mail to speed receiving but the paper is "going broke"--so there you have it. Our staff is failing physically from the around-the-clock burden and no rest.

### PHILIPPINES

Big things going on in the Philippines. Mt. Pinatubo is spewing sludge and is going to erupt massively at any minute with "no further warnings anticipated". (That is the way it always is when it is "triggered" and, if not "triggered", why would such a statement be made? They "say" the eruption will be even bigger and more devastating than last year's and already evacuations are taking place from the mountains nearby! And how is your day?

CHAPTER 9

REC #2 HATONN

SUN., AUGUST 30, 1992 10:00 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 14

SUNDAY, AUGUST 30, 1992

(From Yesterday's Letter response to P.C., Continued)

QUOTING:

Second item on agenda: I find it immensely difficult in my loneliness to accept the belief that impeccable geniuses the likes of Sananda, Hatonn and Germain do not at least have a fundamental recollection for "space and time" considerations enough to formulate a roughly more accurate estimation of expected arrival time than the margin of error of a decade, or so it would seem, presently allotted. **[H: And what difference would it make? So you could SIT on your assets until liftoff? THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS TIME OR SPACE EXCEPT IN YOUR PERCEPTION! NONE IN OURS! Lonely? Why would you be lonely? If you are attending your business and others who claim total loneliness--how could YOU possibly be "lonely"? Whose fault is "your loneliness?" Hatonn's? Sananda's? God's? WHO denies the visitors who would enter and keep you company and if you left the self-pity aside you could fill up that time HEARING how not to be lonely!]**

Would you enjoy it if you invite me to dinner at 6:00 pm on Tuesday and I show up 10 years from now, even though I said I'd be there? **[H: I thought you just said and complained that we don't tell you WHEN! Besides I would not ask you to dinner at any rate, for you would simply insult my food offered as insufficient and not to your liking. I would be "genius" enough to NOT ASK YOU TO SUP WITH ME! Show up any time you like and if we are eating what pleases you, you will be welcome--if not, don't annoy me with your problems.]**

Hence permit me to remind you that "soon" means in a minute from now, or at the latest in 2 weeks. "Very soon" means almost instantaneously and "The time is near" means you hardly have time for a complete pulmonary inhalation. **[H: "REMIND" ME? YOU are going to "remind" me? of "time" meanings?? YES INDEED, SON, YOU ARE MOST CERTAINLY QUITE "CONFUSED"!]**

Seriously, I imagine this is also proving frustrating to readers as you continuously raise our expectations and then drop us like a bomb. This let-up/let-down vacillation must not sit well with apprentice readers I imagine either. **[H: Apprentice readers? What be those? What do you think has possibly been averted by our little indiscretions, in your opinion, of stating probabilities and possibilities? Are you still aboard or not? You wouldn't have been! Are we, Hatonn, God, Sananda, etc., the idiots or might YOU be lacking in clarity? We are doing our job nicely, thank you--what be ye doing?]**

Moreover, as I understand it, you will not make contact until well after the Earth "shakes out", after our entry into the photon belt or Great barrier, sometime in 2000! You call this soon?? From the first Journal onwards, I kept saying to myself, "Better I read this fast, the spaceships might well land tomorrow." Ho-humm, and 57 Journals later. **[H: Ho-humm, and what a waste of your precious time--for I see no further input and insight than before you read the first--if this "cute" letter be expressive of sincerity. Do you ever think of ANYONE OR ANYTHING other than yourself? Could it be that you blather and chide, check and thrust and make a fool of self in spouting off THAT WHICH IS NOT GIVEN BY US?? PONDER THIS CAREFULLY! MY, I WEEP FOR YOU AND YOUR HO-HUMM LONELINESS WHEN MILLIONS ARE STARVING, DYING, HOMELESS, ADDICTED AND PERISHING FOR LACK OF SOUL FREEDOM--INDEED, I DO WEEP FOR YOUR SAD PLIGHT.]**

Third item this morning on my agenda. No doubt you will enjoy hacking this one to death, but here it goes anyhow: You emphatically state that Earth war games, being somewhat primitive and nauseously repetitious make for too boring *Liberator* content, in which case you personally prefer to speak about God and matters concerning our soul-evolvment into the spiritual dimension and so forth. Seeing that Germain has completed these teachings and you yourself having spoken at length on same, is it too excessive to politely request a diversion of sorts before the invading armies conquer, seeing that ones are working on a movie, perhaps produce a book describing all aspects of Pleiadian life to satisfy reader curiosity and keep people like me at bay? **[H: Just as soon as YOU finance it, friend. A movie IS being made, and you certainly didn't read all 60 JOURNALS or you would know about Pleiadian life--in detail (whatever possible difference it could make to you or any Earthian in this particular experience). I am not here to "satisfy reader CURIOSITY OR KEEP PEOPLE LIKE YOU, AT BAY". When works of Germain are NOW BANNED BY INJUNCTION--BECAUSE YOU ONES DIDN'T SEE TO THEIR FREEDOM AND I NOTE NO-ONE PAYING THE \$215 MILLION DOLLARS EQUAL TO WHAT THE ADVERSARY IS PAYING THEIR ATTORNEYS, TO HELP FIGHT IT. JUST LEAVE DHARMA AND OBERLI TO DO IT ALL? IS THAT IT, P.C.? GET SOMEONE ELSE TO DO IT?? Well, they no longer give a damn about YOUR curiosity or where you "bay". They certainly appreciate your abundant help to this point--but if this is "blackmail" as you suggest "we" should use, there is not enough money in your whole world!! The expression right now, from Dharma, is that you can "go fly a kite and hope it makes it to the first low cloud!"]**

Since you are not pompous and dislike undue idolatrous attention, I assume you were awaiting this request to begin this work, or you are too careful to detract from the focus on the #1, greatest, most civilized planet in the Universe. It would be nice of you to share some wonderful past heritage of the Pleiades Star System of Planets, would it not? **[H: Why? Would it not make me appear pompous? I would further note that this is not worded as a request but a most sarcastic demand of insulting nature.**

**REMEMBER, P.C., YOU ARE STILL ADDRESSING THE COSMIC COUNCIL--NOT JUST OLD BROTHER, HATONN, STUPID OAF THAT I MIGHT BE! The Council is not interested in your personal objections or confrontations of human input--there is a UNIVERSAL COSMIC ORDER to be attended--not your ho-humm bored selfishness. They do not attend Pleiades or Earth Shan any differently than any other placement and your fun and games are embarrassing to me who has represented you as a comrade in service. If I have given you no more insight than you demonstrate herein after three years of concentrated offering, writing and teaching--then I truly have failed miserably and have no hope of awakening a planet filled with "ho-humm bored" humanity! Why should I want any of YOU aboard my craft to bring you into a society wherein there is NO WAY THAT YOU CAN INTEGRATE OR FIT? SPARE ME, SIR, FOR NO "FRIEND" WOULD BE AS CRUEL AS ARE YOU! FOOLISHNESS CAN BE ABIDED BUT STUPIDITY AND DIRECTED ABUSE (VERBAL HUMOR OR OTHERWISE) IS INDEED SHOWING LESS THAN WISDOM. At this point of evolvment YOU ARE THE DARKEST, most uncivilized and least GODLY planet in my local portion of the Universe. I and my brothers volunteered to bring you home, those who would come, and break the illusion and terror that binds you--do not make me wonder WHY I made that offer, sir--for I have ones who appreciate and serve who are most worthy of all I have to give--which is all that I and my brothers ARE!]**

Feel free to include some clear photos of reptilians, greys (alive and uncut), and other lovable critters as well, as part of the package deal. [H: Why me? I don't know any. Why don't you go to BM Cooper, Lazar, Lear--or the Feds and get your own? Why would YOU want such pictures? At this moment Pleiades AND appreciation are so far from your focus as to be totally unimportant. Reptilians? Little greys? Cowboys and Indians? YOU HAVE BEEN GIVEN THE ORDER, WORKING ORDER AND SYSTEM OF THE UNIVERSE, LIGHTED GOD AND THE SECRETS OF HUMAN EXPRESSION AS MANIFESTED--AND YOU CAN THINK OF NOTHING BUT HO-HUMM BOREDOM. INDEED, YOU EMBARRASS ME.]

My scribe is tired. Am I the only one mildly frustrated or are there others out there--actually "sown" here--with similar repressed feelings too shy to share? [H: YOU WERE RIGHT THE FIRST "SLIP"--"OUT THERE" IS EXACTLY WHAT YOU ARE PICKING UP--YOU HAVE LANDED A MOST EVIL ENERGY, P.C., TO EXPRESS THROUGH YOU AND YOU HAD BETTER GET IT IN CHECK BECAUSE EVERY NOTE AND CARTOON THAT YOU SEND IS WORSE THAN THE ONE BEFORE--IF YOU DO NOT CLEAR THIS EVIL PRESENCE OUT OF YOUR SPACE--YOU WILL BE LOST AND I CANNOT "FIX IT" FOR YOU--YOU WILL CLEAR YOUR SPACE OR IT WILL DEVOUR YOU!] If you think I'm not, you may wish to share this letter.

[H: Point unnumbered: YOUR "GUIDE" MOST CERTAINLY DID NOT EXPECT THAT I WOULD "SHARE THIS LETTER". THIS IS THE



**ADVERSARY AT FULL-BORE WORK AND IT BEHOOVES ALL WHO WILL READ--TO TAKE A HARD, LONG LOOK AT WHAT YOU "CLAIM", HOW YOU ACT--AND, WHAT KIND OF THOUGHTS ARE POURING THROUGH YOUR MIND. IF IT BE THIS KIND OF DRIVEL--IT IS EVIL AND YOU ARE A USED "TOOL" FLAPPING IN THE DARK. GET CONTROL OF IT AND SELF--OR THE CONSEQUENCES ARE TERRIBLE INDEED. THE POINT IS TO PULL YOU ENTIRELY AWAY FROM YOUR PURPOSE UNTO LIGHT--AND MOST OF THE TIME THE PRESSURE WORKS--WILL IT WORK WITH YOU, FRIEND??]**

Signed: P., August 11th.

"I'll be seeing you soon now as the time draws near" (snicker, snicker).

**[H: May GOD give you strength, brother, for my heart enfolds you as you struggle with this beast and burden. Go within into your silent place, quiet yourself, and summon GOD--I plead with you that you SEE and HEAR. Love surrounds you, our strength is offered through this time of chaos and endless, seemingly, time of waiting upon the Lord. You are human and you cannot know that which IS going on--even within self--but, son, you overstep your bounds with this allowance of evil guidance flaunted into the presence of the Cosmic Council and your "older" brothers. You have ONE choice--get this under control or withdraw. The hand is offered, the petition made--I CAN DO NO MORE! SALU.]**

\* \* \*

Thank you, crew, for your time and patience while we confront this matter. ONE is worthy of the attention when he/she loses the way. I think the heart did not mean the slings and arrows but I ask you to abide the need for one is no greater than another--only different in circumstance.

You are all weary and discouraged, overburdened and anxious. This is not lost--but it IS the way it IS. Get control of self or lose self--the choice is up to YOU--NOT ME--YOU! If you somehow think I am going to pluck YOU out of YOUR experience--think again--I WILL NOT! UNDER NO CIRCUMSTANCES. NO CIRCUMSTANCES! NONE! ZIP! ZERO! ZILCH! GET YOUR OWN ASSETS OFF THE DIME AND GET BUSY! YOU WILL CHANGE YOUR CIRCUMSTANCES OR YOU WILL BE LEFT IN THEM!

**And, one last thought: THERE MUST HAVE BEEN SOME REASON THAT SUCH A RUMOR AS AN "ANGRY GOD" MIGHT HAVE GOTTEN STARTED. MAKE MY DAY???**

Hatonn, to salute and clear. Good day.

## CHAPTER 10

### REC #3 HATONN

SUN., AUGUST 30, 1992 1:52 P.M. YEAR 6, DAY 14

SUNDAY, AUGUST 30, 1992

GAMES: 20 QUESTIONS

Some of you elder statesmen may remember a "game show" called *20 Questions*. You Guesseed A Thing By Deductive Reasoning From A series of questions--with a bit of factual information with which to begin.

This game we shall play requires that I give you information KNOWN, information from the current press, players in the news right now and then deductive reasoning as a result of a few questions. We will ask the questions--YOU provide the conclusions. Will you ever know if your conclusions are correct? Yes, if you demand to know--loudly enough. Ballots seem the very best approach to me since the story is going to be around and about Bo Gritz in one way or another.

We need to conclude about several points so the goal needs to be stated up front.

1. Why is Bo Gritz at a standoff with the Feds and a fellow Green Beret at Ruby Point, Idaho?
2. Why do the Feds want Randy Weaver so badly?
3. Is the "story" given by the Feds, logical or truthful?
4. Why did "Paul Harvey" make the approach for help for Weaver?

To begin consideration, you are going to have to have more information about Randy Weaver THAN IS BEING PUBLISHED BY THE MEDIA ALLOWED INTO AND ONTO THE SCENE UNFOLDING IN IDAHO. Some questions will be answered in the reprinting so let us just begin and then we can backtrack to prior circumstances as seem appropriate and/or interesting for consideration.

To play this game FAIRLY, I must tell you that Dharma KNOWS NOTHING MORE THAN DO ANY OF YOU WHO WILL READ THIS. SHE HAS NEVER VISUALLY SEEN ME OR MY CRAFT OR ANY OF THE OTHER BROTHERS--IN CONSCIOUS REALIZATION--SO SHE HAS NO ADVANTAGE EXCEPT FOR THE SAME CONFIRMATION YOU ONES GET.

KEEP IN MIND

This is a most important year regarding Presidential election--at best, it will not be "normal". Now, remember what we have given you regarding the players for the role of President, who is groomed by who, what have been their past actions (hidden but

now revealed), why there would be a standoff with Federal troops and high intelligence SWAT teams in the backest of backwoods, Idaho.

What do we get from the media? NOTHING on CNN, save hurried non-information about a "fugitive" and finally ONE mention of a Bo Gritz (at 4:00 A.M. this morning and off the airings by 6:00 A.M.). There has been some slippage of the media coverage and mention of this "controversial" "most-decorated Green Beret" and thus and so--mostly quite nothing, if not actually derogatory, in reporting.

Why have you heard ABSOLUTELY NOTHING ABOUT BO GRITZ FOR PRESIDENT FROM ANY MEDIA NATIONAL NETWORK? Why has the "Dean of Journalists", Paul Harvey, failed to EVER speak of Bo Gritz? (???\*\*) (This is a biggie!) and, what could a back-woods ex-buddy know about anything that would concern the Administration or the Feds, in general--especially enough to kill his family, plan to burn him out (actually, "kill at all costs"), cause a man to file an affidavit years ago stating the Feds would kill him and other most bizarre and questionable things.

The LOGICAL QUESTION IS: **WHY DOESN'T GRITZ, WEAVER AND THE FEDS JUST COME CLEAN AND TELL YOU WHAT THIS IS ABOUT?**

**ANSWER: Gritz and Weaver would be shot on the spot for violating orders of "NATIONAL SECURITY". I did not say because of National Security--I said, "UNDER VIOLATION ORDERS OF NATIONAL SECURITY."** Whose orders? Ah Ha! The very ones who have placed the orders to shoot and kill. Those ones are part of the conclusions you may wish to formulate but please leave us out of your pronouncements. But, let's see if you have done your JOURNAL homework. This is sort of like a quiz-day.

So, let us get the articles which have been sent to us from here and there from ones who are at the scene in Idaho and collect clippings and have them sent for our consideration. You-the-people would not have them, for the most part, for the major press has handled this situation most differently from the facts and local stare-down.

They may be a bit out of order in delivery, but it is part of the sleuthing to sort and piece possibilities. I shall, however, emphasize in some portions and places which might otherwise be overlooked at first glance.

Let us start with the "affidavit" of Randy Weaver. The paper has no date of reference but was published by the *Spokesman Review*, 8/28/92. It appears the affidavit was filed in 1985. This, too, is from deductive calculations. Remember--we are working with EXACTLY WHAT YOU HAVE TO WORK WITH AS WE PRINT THESE PUBLICATIONS--UTILIZING PAST INFORMATION FROM THAT WHICH WE HAVE GIVEN YOU PRIOR TO NOW.

#### **WEAVER AFFIDAVIT**

*Weaver named four neighbors as conspirators against him. Spokesman Review, Aug. 28, 1991:*

Weaver's three-page, handwritten affidavit may indicate that the white supremacist's concerns about the government began years before his run-in with federal agents for selling two sawed-off shotguns to an informant.

Or it could be a sign of paranoia, a courthouse employee suggested.

"There is evidence of my innocence, but they continue to try to build an illegal case on a fraudulent accusation and fraudulent evidence because they don't like my political beliefs or religious faith," Weaver wrote.

"My accusers set me up as a criminal member of Aryan Nations. They accused me of having illegal weapons. They accused me of saying I was going to assassinate the President of the United States and the Pope. Very possibly a threatening letter was sent to the President with my name or initials forged.

"My accusers hoped that the FBI would 'rush' my home with armed agents hoping I would feel the need to defend myself and thus be killed or arrested for 'assault on a Federal Official'.

"Fortunately, bad weather (the first part of Feb., 1985), witnesses to this plot, and our God, the Lord Jesus messiah, King of Israel, prevented a disaster.

"We have had conversations with and explained our innocence and the motive for this conspiracy to have myself and my wife murdered by the Federal Government," Weaver wrote.

Weaver named four neighbors as conspirators against him. Efforts to reach those people Thursday were unsuccessful.

He also listed six officials. He said he contacted then-Boundary County Sheriff Ron Smith about alleged threats against his life. Smith, now the county Commission chairman, left Thursday afternoon to attend a meeting on grizzly bears in Libby, Mont. **[H: So he couldn't (obviously) be found for comment along with the "four neighbors" above. Coincidence of such a "happening" and their having an alibi during these raids and murders?]**

Weaver said he also shared the threats against him with Joe Allen, a former special investigator with the Boundary County Sheriffs Department. **[H: Remember that you were told that Weaver had actually run for Sheriff in Boundary County.]** A receptionist said Allen moved to Oregon in 1988.

Others contacted by Weaver were Coeur d'Alene (Idaho) FBI agents Ken Weiss

and Glen Curtis, and Secret Service Agents Bob Andrew and Ron Moeliring in Washington, D.C.

Curtis is retired from the FBI's Salt Lake City office, said Dave Tubbs, assistant special agent in charge of that office, who was told of the 1985 affidavit. He didn't know Weiss.

"To the best of my knowledge, we've never had a case on the guy," Tubbs said of Weaver.

"I can tell you we've never had any investigations with him as the subject since at least 1984 when Weaver moved to Idaho," Tubbs said. [**H: Tangled webs of lies and deceit?**]

He noted the FBI did sweeping interviews with hundreds of people in 1984 and 1985 during investigations of the Aryan Nations. [**H: Why??? Aryan Nations is a rather nasty group of self-proclaimed white supremacists--but then, how much damage could they do in the backwoods of Idaho less than fifty miles from the Canadian border--in total isolation and seclusion? Why would the Feds be interested in another man's "religion" in America where there is freedom of speech, press and religion? THIS IS IMPORTANT SO DON'T THROW OUT THIS INFORMATION--YOU WILL FIND, HOWEVER, THAT THERE IS MORE TO IT--AND, THAT WEAVER WAS NEVER A MEMBER BUT, RATHER, WAS ORDERED TO SPY ON THEM.]**

Weaver attended two Aryan nations' meetings in Hayden Lake and later denounced the hate group.

"I don't know anything about his mental stability, but obviously his background is strange," Tubbs said, referring to Weaver's religious beliefs and why he might have filed the affidavit. [**H: Would you say the Seventh Day Adventists have strange backgrounds? The Catholics? The Israelites? The Buddhists? How about the Christians? Maybe the Mormons? Christian Scientists? Atheists? Agnostics, Jews, Muslims??? THE NAME OF THE GROUP THAT CONTINUES TO ELUDE THE WRITERS IS: "CHRISTIAN IDENTITY". Now, chelas, that doesn't sound like "Arian", "Aryan", racist or supremists--it sounds exactly like it states: "trying to keep identity with God truth (Christ) under the protection of the Constitution of the United States of America!**]

**"If he did make threats against the president, he would have been interviewed by us, though," Tubbs said.**

\* \* \*

Next evidence in point is a letter composed by "Friends (neighbors) of the Weaver family".

Received: Aug. 29, 1992. The Fax cut off part of the heading but the letter went to

Editors of papers, etc., and a copy was sent to my attention. THIS LETTER WAS WRITTEN LONG PRIOR TO THE IMMEDIATE INCIDENT UNDERWAY NOW.

Quoting:

Editor,

After spending a considerable amount of time with the Weaver family on their Mountain, we have concluded that Mrs. Weaver and the children are doing just fine, everyone's health is excellent. The children are being taught at home. They are very good at reading, writing, arithmetic and problem solving. In fact, we all agree that they are further ahead than most children of their own age who attend the Public School System. The children have a cheerful attitude about their indoor activities and accomplishments.

After many conversations with the Weaver family we have learned the following things that we feel the public needs to be aware of.

1. In July of 1986, Randy Weaver and his son were taken to an Aryan Nations Congress at Hayden Lake, Idaho by Frank Kum-nick (FK), which we are told may not even be his real name. This was the first time that Randy had even thought about going to the Aryan Nations Church, but he was convinced to go by Frank Kumnick. Since that time Randy has been to the Aryan Nations Church only a handful (if that many) times, mostly just to get literature for research that he was doing in his spare time. Randy has told us that he does not agree with many of the views of the Aryan Nations Church nor has he been there since late Spring of 1990.

2. In 1988 Randy Weaver ran for Sheriff of Boundary County on the Republican ticket. Part of Randy's Campaign was a card that he was handing out. The card had his name on one side and on the other side it stated "Get out of Jail Free", its purpose was to draw attention to his Campaign. Also, Randy's campaign was questioning as to **WHY** the Government that is now in power, has made itself into nothing more than a large Corporation having turned against the people by not having any feeling for the people, because it is only concerned with feeding itself (revenue and control). **[H: Seems like a pretty good question to me!]**

3. In late Spring of 1990 Randy Weaver was threatened by Federal Agents while he was at the Aryan Nation Church. The Federal **wanted Randy to set Butler's church up and if he did not cooperate they would make sure that Randy was "SET UP REAL GOOD"**. Randy emphatically would NOT agree to cooperate with the Federal Agents to be an informant against the Aryan Nations Church, even though he was not a member of the Church. because he did not feel it would be a righteous or patriotic act against those who were exercising their Freedom of Speech and Freedom of Religion.

4. In December of 1990 a Federal Indictment was brought against Randy Weaver for

selling and/or possessing two sawed-off Shotguns. One of those shotguns was an 870 Remington Pump Shotgun with a 20" (This is of legal length.) Buck barrel, which was purchased by Randy from the Gun Shop in Bonners Ferry, Idaho **for Steye Tanner who did not want his name to appear on the FFL 4473 form. The second Shotgun in question was a H&R 12 Gage Shotgun purchased for Frank Kumnick by Randy from the Pine Street Pawn Shop in Sandpoint, Idaho for apparently the same reason as the first Shotgun. BOTH SHOTGUNS WERE UNALTERED BY RANDY AT THE TIME HE DELIVERED THEM TO THE ABOVE MENTIONED PEOPLE. AT THIS TIME RANDY DID NOT KNOW OF THIS INDICTMENT AGAINST HIM.** Did paragraph 3 just come true? ("SET UP REAL GOOD").

5. In January of 1991, the day after the war started with Iraq, Randy and his wife were heading home when they came to one of the bridges that they have to cross and noticed a Pickup with a camper topper on the back stranded in the middle of the bridge with its hood up and a man leaning over and looking into the engine compartment. **Randy got out of his truck and went up to the man to see if he could help. As Randy was looking into the engine compartment the man pulled out a .45 cal. pistol and held it against Randy's nose. By this time there appeared out of the camper several more men and one woman, all of whom were armed. The woman went to Mrs. Weaver and began to "frisk" her. After she was through "frisking" her she started to "frisk" her again when one of the older men told her that that was enough.**

**Randy and his wife Vicky were arrested by B.A.T.F. Agents. However, Randy was the only one who was detained and held under custody. At no time was an arrest and/or search warrant(s) presented to Randy or his wife Vicky. THE SHERIFF OF BOUNDARY COUNTY WAS PRESENT WHILE ALL OF THIS WAS TAKING PLACE. [H: Remember please--emphasis mine.]**

6. At Randy Weaver's first hearing before a U.S. magistrate **he was NOT ALLOWED COUNSEL, WHEN HE REQUESTED ONE TO BE PRESENT, NOR WAS THERE A PROSECUTING ATTORNEY PRESENT TO REPRESENT THE UNITED STATES. After his hearing Randy was released on a \$10,000 signature bond to guarantee his appearance at future hearings.**

7. Randy Weaver requested Everrit Hofmeister, of Coeur d'Alene, Idaho as his attorney before the above mentioned hearing. After learning later Mr. Hofmeister is being paid by the Federal Government to defend him, Randy questions whether he can even trust Mr. Hofmeister or the courts, because Mr. Hofmeister, the Prosecuting Attorneys, the Judges and the Agents who stated Randy would get "SET UP REAL GOOD", are ALL paid out of the same pocket--The Federal Government. Randy will not turn himself in because of the threats made to him by Federal Agents and also because of the above stated reasons.

8. Why has the news media all of a sudden been agitated to shame the U.S. Marshals

into doing something with Randy Weaver when he has put himself under a self imposed house arrest? Is there someone or is there more than one who would wish to see physical harm (or even death) done to the Weaver family? Who are these subversive agitators among us that would do such a thing as this? Why was **Geraldo Rivera in a helicopter over the Weaver's property, the same day as the U.S. Marshals were present? HOW DID HE KNOW? (???)**

9. We have discovered it is not illegal to own a sawed-off shotgun, but it is illegal if you do not pay the required amount of revenue for a permit from the Federal Government. Why then is the Federal Government spending so much money, our tax dollars, on someone who had not been found guilty of failing to buy a permit, or for that matter, of ANY crime? It could just as easily been someone not having a driver's, fishing or hunting license. It's just a means for the Federal and State Government(s) to collect revenue from the Citizenry.

10. Mrs. Weaver told us that she does not want herself or her children to leave their home on top of the mountain to be exposed to the sin and lawlessness (drugs, alcohol, pornography, bearing false witness, etc.) which is in the world and also because Mrs. Weaver feels it is her place to stay and protect her property from those who would do damage or harm. When we go up to visit the Weavers it is like going to a place that you have no worries or fears from the lawlessness of mankind; it is like getting a breath of fresh air or a cool clean drink of spring water. **[H: How nice that Mrs. Weaver no longer has to worry about her son who was murdered on Friday--nor, herself, face such worries since her own murder by "your protectors" on the following day, Saturday. The Feds do stick with a task, don't they? Obviously, all for a "permit fee"?? But who will worry for the two daughters left and the 9 month old baby? The father who is also "shot" or perhaps the "friend" of age 24 who was shot through the chest but survives--FOR NOW? Perhaps all you good neighbors and citizens will rush in and attend the helpless? Surely I jest? How about Geraldo? How about Paul Harvey? Gritz seems to be doing all he can along with some of you willing to keep vigil--and the gasoline bearing helicopter sent to burn the family OUT. AH INDEED, THIS IS GOOD OLD AMERICA--I ALMOST FORGOT FOR A MINUTE--LAND OF THE FREE AND HOME OF THE BRAVE. How much bravery is required to shoot a pet dog, a child and his Mother--dead--and spray the dwelling with automatic weapons fire? HOW BRAVE HAVE YOU BECOME--AMERICANS? DHARMA SAYS SHE IS NOT BRAVE! NO? I HEREIN BEG TO DIFFER FOR SHE AND YOU WILL MAKE THE DIFFERENCE IF ONE IS TO BE MADE!]**

11. Randy Weaver has told us over and over that he is not guilty of the charges that are held against him. But because of what has been stated above he will not turn himself in because he is afraid for his life more in the hands of the authorities than he is at the mercy of the mountains.

12. Why doesn't the Federal Government forget about its procedures and hold trial without him, pronounce him guilty, and sentence him to the time he has served under



his own (as a Federal Agent stated in the *Spokesman*) "self-imposed house arrest"? Thereby, avoiding the potential for needless bloodshed, on either side that is likely to occur.

There have been people who are supposed to be friends of the Weaver family who have misrepresented them, stole from them items and money that were intended solely for the Weaver family and have stated things that the Weaver family was supposed to have said when they have not. This has got to stop before further damage is done, be it their lives or reputation.

Through our investigations by talking with the local Citizenry, we have discovered that Randy Weaver is well liked around the community because he has helped many in need without looking for something in return; he has taken a stand against immorality, corruption in government, etc. Randy wanted only to help his fellow citizens.

With the intent of preventing bloodshed and incurring any additional burdens to anyone, those of us who are concerned would be more than willing to pay the required fees for the permits necessary to put this matter to a rest if the Federal Government is not willing to do as suggested in paragraph number 12.

Sincerely,

Friends of the Weaver Family.

Everybody still with us?

Dharma, close this, please, for a minute--I want to get a note to Bo Gritz.

CHAPTER 11

REC #1 HATONN

MON., AUGUST 31, 1992 6:55 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 15

MONDAY, AUGUST 31, 1992

MORNING HOT LINE

VALID RUMORS: GRITZ

Urgent message for Col. Gritz, on site. The rumors appear to be valid that an indictment has been issued, charges unknown, with warrant to take into Federal **custody**. This indicates, as far as we can discern, that plans ARE TO TAKE BOTH WEAVER AND GRITZ INTO FEDERAL CUSTODY IMMEDIATELY UPON WEAVER'S SURRENDER.

It is hoped that this message will be gotten to, and ATTENDED BY, APPROPRIATE PARTIES ON BOTH SIDES OF THIS CONFRONTATION IN IDAHO.

IT IS FURTHER HOPED THAT ALL WILL REMAIN CALM AND WITHOUT RASH RESPONSE UNTIL THIS INFORMATION CAN BE CLEARED WITH FEDS. THEN, IF UNRESOLVED, IT APPEARS FORCE WILL BE UTILIZED REGARDLESS OF CONSEQUENCES TO THE TWO PARTIES INVOLVED-- DEATH BEING THE CONSEQUENCE OF CHOICE. IT WOULD APPEAR, HOWEVER, THAT SUCH UNTHINKABLE ACTION WOULD BE UNWISE, INDEED, FOR RUMORS ARE ALSO THAT PATRIOT SPECIAL FORCES ARE ON ALERT AND ALSO READY TO RESPOND. WE ARE NOT GIVEN ANY FURTHER INFORMATION ON THIS MATTER. OUR PRAYERS ARE THAT WISDOM WILL PREVAIL IN ALL INSTANCES FOR THIS WOULD MEAN, SURELY, ALL-OUT REVOLUTION WITH BULLETS--NOT BALLOTS.

It is assumed by Feds that Patriots are again sleeping after a week of ability to pump the nation full of new notions and distract through other means. Be most cautious today as Feds appear pretty desperate in desire to encapsulate Bo from public and will likely take rash action. Media has turned totally hostile and national media is giving totally false information.

It is time for patriots to WAKE UP, not return to your pallets for as of this morning it appears the Feds want a dirty game of it. Information is likewise being kept FROM ones who are making decisions and negotiating. THE ADVERSARY IS ALIVE AND WELL AND FUNCTIONING TO FULL CAPACITY OF DECEIT.

It is further hoped that ones who would damage and incarcerate Col. Gritz on ANY charges, would rethink the situation and, FURTHER, THAT COMMANDER GRITZ

WILL REALIZE THIS FLACK IS RIGHT ON TARGET AND RESPOND ACCORDINGLY. GOD IS ALSO ON "REACT" AND DECISIONS HAVE TO BE CONSIDERED WHICH WILL TAKE A FEW MORE HOURS, IT SEEMS.

It seems to be fully realized by the Federal agents involved that Commander Gritz would have to also be "taken" if this matter with Weaver be resolved.

How could two men be so important to the Administration and top-level government? Could it be that some sort of a "team" might have gone into the Golden Triangle after POWs as in "First Blood II", found the hotbed of cover-up--possibly even involving Paul Harvey some way--and THEY have to be silenced? Especially before election? Since Weaver nor Gritz have not now or ever have been involved with this "ARYAN NATION" except to REFUSE TO BECOME INVOLVED IN ANY WAY--THERE IS CERTAINLY SOMETHING TERRIBLY WRONG WITH THE RUMORS AND IT ALL SEEMS TO SMACK OF MORE COVER-UP!

We who set this information to tape have no further information but hope that listeners will be guided to share this with ones who might be on site at the place in point.

Also, remember that the more *LIBERATORS* THAT ARE IN CIRCULATION--THE BETTER FOR OUR NATIONAL SECURITY. We have been remiss in not getting many copies to the area in point and tomorrow's issue is even more informative regarding many of the happenings. We would appreciate help in correcting this oversight. If you have ability to get information into the area--please contact the number given.

WE OF COMMAND NOW HAVE SEVERAL RESOURCES FOR INFORMATION EXCHANGE TO COVER ALL POSSIBILITIES OF SHUT-DOWN. IT WOULD SEEM WISDOM WOULD ALLOW OPEN CONDUIT FOR RECEIVERS DO NOT HAVE ANY INFORMATION WHICH TO SHARE BEYOND THAT WHICH IS DIRECTLY GIVEN AT ANY WRITING. GOD HAS BEEN PETITIONED TO SERVE AND GOD IS RESPONDING. THANK YOU.

CHAPTER 12

REC #1 HATONN

TUE., SEPTEMBER 1, 1992 8:09 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 16

TUESDAY, SEPTEMBER 1, 1992

MORNING HOT LINE

IDAHO CRIME SITE

THANK YOU FATHER, FOR YOUR GUIDANCE AND STEADY HAND AT THE HELM. WARS SOLVE NOTHING AND WE MUST SEEK, FIND AND METE OUT JUSTICE THROUGH TRUTH.

Mr. Weaver is in Boise, Gritz will also be there at arraignment along with other supporters who have been involved in great and wondrous acts of patriot brotherhood. I ask that Paul Harvey be required to pay legal fees (which, of course will be the federal criminals). Bush is "out" of the bargaining stream on this matter--Baker is the contact who had wisdom enough to halt arrests, etc. THIS IS THE WAY, CHELAS--GOD, NATION AND BROTHER CAN BE SERVED IF WE ASK GOD TO SHOW THE WAY AND STAND STRONG TOGETHER--FOR EVIL CANNOT STAND THE LIGHT OF TRUTH AND WILL BACK AWAY--BUT YOU HAVE TO PROVIDE THAT LIGHT AND FLINCH NOT FROM THAT WHICH IS NECESSARY AND FRIGHTENING TO SELF.

THIS WILL ALL BE COVERED IN DETAIL IN THE *LIBERATOR* READYING FOR PRESS. MUCH IS IN THE IMMEDIATE RELEASE TODAY, AND, SORRY READERS-- TODAY'S *LIBERATOR* IS 48 PAGES--PLEASE READ IT ALL IF YOU ARE A SUBSCRIBER. IF NOT--I CAN ONLY SUGGEST YOU BECOME ONE--IMMEDIATELY.

Any who witnessed our Patriot leader at service are humbled by the teamwork and daring--with a federal machine gun pointed directly at his BACK. Once, one of YOU moved between a federal officer with weapon at ready and finger on the trigger directly at Gritz--giving orders. God bless you, son.

The media reports are mean and deceiving--filled with lies. I believe you will note, however, that attention will be quickly distracted and already the media presentations are being greatly softened in presentation--and it is impossible to hide the multitudes of campers and motor coaches that moved to the scene in point. The final transfer was done with great dignity, including God, and gentle thanks for allowing more time to order this nation instead of revolution. The Feds and administration ARE ON THE LINE AND KNOW WHAT HAS TRANSPIRED.

THERE SEEM TO BE TWO MODES OF ACTION WITHIN THE REPUBLICAN CAMP--ONE TO SIMPLY TAKE-OUT BUSH (ANY INTERPRETATION WILL BE CORRECT). But, the most important thing, and Gritz will not yet know this-- THERE IS OPEN DICKERING WITH HANOI TO SEE WHAT IS REQUIRED TO RELEASE THE POWs. GOD RARELY ANSWERS PRAYERS AS YOU EXPECT. THIS MEANS THERE WILL BE MUCH COMPROMISE ASKED OF THOSE WHO "KNOW" FACTS--let us cross that bridge when we arrive at it.

### JAPAN VULNERABLE

Japan is gearing up for a massive hit on the market and for a massive earthquake. Either one, it is expected, will end Japan as a power broker. Worse, Japanese interests in the U.S. are intended to be mostly taken over by the U.S. Banksters through blackmail. Watch this closely.

### FLORIDA AND LOUISIANA

There is nothing to add--it is unfolding EXACTLY AS WE TOLD YOU OVER A WEEK AGO. IT IS CHAOS IN THE HEART OF CRIME-LAND. BUSH INSISTS ON REBUILDING HOMESTEAD BUT CIVILIANS ARE GOING TO HAVE TO LEAVE THE AREA OR PERISH FOR EVEN--IN TENTING--MOST ARE HOMELESS YET. DISEASE IS BEGINNING, VERMIN INFESTATION IS ALREADY PRESENT--THE PEOPLE ARE HELPLESS. WHAT YOU ARE SHOWN IS "NOTHING" OF THE WAY IT IS. YOU HAD BEST GET OUT THERE AND MAKE SURE EVERY LIVING AMERICAN KNOWS "BO" GRITZ--AND KEEP HIM ALIVE AND WELL! GOD WILL HELP YOU AND WE WILL HELP YOU--BUT WE WILL NOT DO ANYTHING FOR YOU.

### CONSTITUTIONAL LAW CENTER

Thank you who heard the line and responded to the CLC. It is reported that there were immediate responses from you wondrous friends and brothers. The "Fairgrounds" have been opened to the ones passing out information and the PEOPLE are responding. But look what you have: you have a Governor with orders to NOT SIGN THAT BUDGET. This can only mean that it is desired to have total chaos, no funds and no way to attend the State when the San Andreas is broken. That indicates a very near future happening as it is rolling. There have been over 50,000 "reported" tremors since Landers as within the last two days, the ground has NOT STOPPED TREMBLING. There is a massive amount of tunneling in the underground facilities--right to the periphery of the "CRYSTAL" communications center and UNDER TEHACHAPI. Many of you desert dwellers and locals will HEAR AND FEEL the apparatus constantly. There is desperation in the adversary's camp, friends--AND A LOT OF HELP AFOOT IN YOUR NATION'S CAMP.

FURTHER: I remind you of Commander Gritz' directive: *"IF YOU ARE CATCHING FLACK--YOU ARE ON TARGET."*

## PLEIADES/"WALTER RUSSELL MATERIAL"

Court was a FARCE as usual, but you who have honored and served and loved the Walter Russell courses and information--HARKEN. In the words of the lawyers in court yesterday--they said: "...WE DO NOT AGREE THAT THIS INFORMATION IS TRUTH AND FACT, AND "PHOENIX" HAS UTILIZED IT IN THEIR FICTION BOOKS TO MONETARILY DAMAGE OUR CLIENTS (UNIVERSITY OF S&P) THROUGH UNFAIR COMPETITION." When rebutted there were only sneers. Mr. Tipps said to the Court: "Your Honor, these people cannot have it BOTH WAYS--IF MY CLIENTS HAVE UTILIZED THEIR MATERIAL AND THEY, THEMSELVES CLAIM IT TO BE FALSE--WHEREIN DOES THAT LEAVE THEM AS TO FRAUD AND PUBLIC DECEIT?"

US&P (Walter Russell's own people) said he DID NOT GET HIS INFORMATION FROM E.T.s--HIS WAS SOMEHOW "GIFTED" IDEAS. I ask you: "Wherefrom are gifted ideas flowing FROM? Is not everything off of the 'terrestrial', extraterrestrial?" It did give quite a stir in the courtroom and the Judge actually hushed the opponent to make an observation (humorous) about his own interest in the matter. IT MAY BE EXPENSIVE, CHELAS, BUT IT WILL FAR BETTER SERVE GOD AND TRUTH IF THIS CAN BE CONTINUED IN CONFRONTATION UNTIL SUCH TIME AS THE CLASS ACTION SUIT CAN BE FILED. GOD HAS GUIDED A FRIEND WE WILL SIMPLY CALL "LEO" TO PUT THE CASE TOGETHER AT THE CLC and it will go swimmingly!

## IMPORTANT AND URGENT

FROM TAOS, N.M.: Dear *PHOENIX LIBERATOR*:

You are the only ones I can turn to for help in getting this information out concerning **the underground burrowing that is going on under Picarus Mountain**. The sound of the machine they are using was recently measured by an acoustical engineer from Denver who found the frequency of the sound from 17 hertz where our hearing begins, to about 70 hertz.

This kind of sound does something to one's mind and it is starting to affect (or something), for people are coming (or it is imagined) and warned us to not say anything about this. Information is offered that the noise IS coming from under Picarus Mountain and is drilling equipment. Ones are being told that it is an alien group with advanced drilling equipment being used on a drilling site which is part of a very ancient civilization which aliens are digging to establish an earth base.

[There are now subsequent visits which indicate "reality".] People in Taos are afraid and the authorities won't take any of this seriously, as I found out when I tried to get City Hall to investigate.....

I am frightened and so I ask you not to publish my name or address.

**[There is editing in the above for protection of identities involved.]**

**IF "AUTHORITIES" ARE DENYING PRESENCE OF OPERATIONS--KNOW THAT "SOMETHING" IS VERY DEFINITELY GOING ON. I MAY NOT COMMENT FURTHER THAN TO TELL YOU LISTENERS AND READERS--IT IS GOING ON FROM ONE PART OF YOUR NATION TO THE OTHER AND IT CANNOT BE HIDDEN FOR VERY MUCH LONGER. BE WISE IN PERCEPTIONS--KEEP YOUR FREQUENCY IN LIGHTED RANGE AND YOU WILL BE FINE. THE LOW FREQUENCY PULSES ARE VERY, VERY DEBILITATING. MAY YOU ALL WALK WITH GOD ON THIS WONDROUS JOURNEY.  
SALU.**

## CHAPTER 13

REC #2 HATONN

TUE., SEPTEMBER 1, 1992 11:28 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 16

TUESDAY, SEPTEMBER 1, 1992

RUMORS TO REST, PLEASE

No, just because three of our most precious young ladies in this location, along with other very nervous ones, are now pregnant--AFTER HAVING STARTED USING "LIFE CRYSTALS" drops under the tongue. It is NOT the way humans get pregnant! Neither is it DIVINE intervention. Kathy, Jenny and Diane are all suddenly happy and radiant and "blaming" sub-lingual drops. The fact that the originator (of the crystals) has a wife also expecting may have something to do with the concern. We are overjoyed to consider the arrival of some of our new crew and especially into such loving homes.

What IS in point here is that bodies become balanced and WELL, organs begin to function correctly and healing is accomplished.

OVERDONE?

We do have another important crew member who is overdoing it by quite a bit, however. Our beloved attorney (many would say this serves a lawyer right) was having some problems in attaining pregnancy for his beautiful wife who felt it time (in life) to seriously consider possibilities. (They wanted a child very badly and gave much thought to it.) So they went through all the misery of medical methods and found 9 viable little life-forms survived the procedure. Their hopes are that the body will be a bit selective, as their idea of "a child" did not include "litter" transactions. We shall monitor this situation most carefully for we may have to put "Dad" on high intakes of something to steady the nerves as we go along.

I am just highly relieved that, in these instances, Hatonn is not blamed for any of it. We do appreciate and have gratitude for the willingness to allow places for GOD'S energies and the Light shines upon you.

AMERICA WEST/JOHN COLEMAN (CLARKS)

This is no longer "rumor" fodder. I am getting calls, letters and petitions for answers as to "...what is going on?" I am told from many sources by attendees at recent and current lectures and seminars that John Coleman is denouncing George Green and America West and quoting Hatonn. Well, I would suggest that he is not quoting what Hatonn has said recently directly TO HIM and others who have read the *LIBERATOR*.



As a publisher--THERE IS NOTHING DIFFERENT IN ANY MANNER WHATSOEVER IN THE JOURNAL PUBLISHING. Greens put their actions where the advice was best utilized and MOVED PHYSICALLY TO NEVADA. THIS CAME AT THE SAME TIME AND WAS PARTIALLY BASED UPON THE MAJOR LAWSUIT FROM THE UNIVERSITY OF SCIENCE & PHILOSOPHY (The old "Russell" Foundation, I am told). There was not anger and the separation was most expensive emotionally and economically, to all involved.

Dharma, etc., had never taken anything for any work and, further, with the massive expense of such quantities of publishing and processing--Greens put hundreds of thousands of dollars into the project for which they have not yet even begun to receive reward financially.

America West divested itself of ALL of the Pleiades "series" in dispute at great loss to them as Distributor and Publisher. This cannot be recouped because of legal fees and loss of ability to continue handling the volumes in point. The courtroom antics are a total comedic experience if the subject were not so incredibly important. When you have a "big brother" from the Committee of 300 and some \$250 million to keep the work from the public--it is at the least, interesting--and VERY, VERY EXPENSIVE.

The *LIBERATOR* was separated ENTIRELY from any press association with America West so that it would not be enjoined with these legal actions, as well as being separated from Dharma. The expenses are horrendous and, without Green's assistance, it is very, very difficult to keep alive at all--but they now have expenses of their own in a different State to attend. Our purposes are not to have a paper which is an advertising sheet and the burden was too great on the publisher.

As to the stories of Dr. Coleman's recent attacks against both George Green, America West, *Criminal Politics*, Eustace Mullins, Patterson and on and on and on--I am only pained greatly to be included in any manner in such blatant destructive behavior.

I have always told you readers that the book in point (Committee of 300) is excellent and the costs of press and publishing was covered by these groups herein. Dr. Coleman was originally attended with housing, payment for services to the *LIBERATOR*, furnished computers and now, even utilities are being billed to ones in this group who originally signed in order to allow Cole-mans (Clarkes) privacy and assistance when it was badly needed.

Dr. Coleman has apparently given a most disreputable story to the author of "IMMACULATE DECEPTION" which has brought great discomfort to that author as well as George Green. I still tell you that it is the BEST volume you will ever have on GEORGE BUSH, ETC. It is now off the press and I know can be obtained from America West and, for convenience, Phoenix Liberator, Inc. carries it.

Dr. Coleman is telling you who attend his speeches that George Green is somehow

beating this "...little Grandmother, Dharma, out of everything they have. She is on food-stamps, etc." This is true to the extent of food stamps and no return for work. THERE IS NO RETURN FOR WORK BECAUSE THE EXPENSES ARE TOO GREAT. THE ONLY ONES WHO HAVE EVER RECEIVED ANYTHING SINCE OUR PARTICIPATION ARE OUTSIDE AUTHORS--SUCH AS COLEMAN--who receives a great royalty and had no investment whatsoever in the costs of publication. I know not of what he says or does to the contrary.

Dr. Coleman is also reportedly saying that Bo Gritz does not agree with George Green and/or the PHOENIX material. I, Hatonn, through Dharma, have a warm and totally respectful relationship with Bo Gritz for he always acts with great discernment--on visible fact and actions based solely on God input. He has no reason to sanction or denounce the material--HE WILL BE THE FIRST TO TELL YOU HE HAS NOT HAD TIME TO STUDY IT--EXACTLY THAT WHICH ALL AND EACH OF YOU SHOULD DO. BO GRITZ believes in and serves GOD. IF WE, HOSTS, ARE HERE, HE IS TOTALLY ACCEPTING--BEYOND THAT HIS STAND IS EXACTLY THAT WHICH IT SHOULD BE--NO UFO GARBLED SENSATIONALISM OR RUMORED FOOLISHNESS. IF WE ARE WHO WE SAY, WE ARE--ACCEPTABLE--BUT UNNECESSARY FOR GREATER ATTENTION, PUBLICLY OR OTHERWISE, THAN AS RELATED TO GOD OF SOURCE. These childish tactics of Dr. Coleman to bring discredit are obvious signs of an ego in desperation.

I know of no way in which any from this group could have better assisted and served one John Coleman (Clarke) nor could I picture a more disrespectful or downright false attack against those who went beyond all expectations (at my [Hatonn's] request). This, only to be called a "figment" of creation by America West and other most unkind accusations after having partaken of constant interaction and support. I believe the problem may well be rage against one Eustace Mullins who is greatly respected and revered by George Green.

I have had to pull back all other than publishing relationships with America West in protection of the material and the protection, actually, of the beings in point. There is no change in my support of America West, the publisher's output regarding the material or any other nonsense being gossiped about.

From Canada, we received a copy of Dr. Coleman's *World In Review*, and a request to run it in the *LIBERATOR* so that "both sides" of the issue could be aired fairly. I know not what that means, exactly, and I would surmise all readers would prefer NEWS--but there are so many inquiries that I have to now assume otherwise. I remind ALL of you--TRUTH IS TRUTH IS TRUTH--AND QUARRELS DO NOT CHANGE THAT TRUTH SO I ASK THAT YOU REVIEW WITH WISDOM--NOT EMOTION.

QUOTE:

***WORLD IN REVIEW***, 2533 North Carson Street, Carson City, Nevada 89706. Dr.

John Coleman

Dear Friend and Loyal Supporter,

It has come to my attention that one, Lawrence Patterson, intends to attempt to damage my credibility in his next issue of his "Criminal Politics" newsletter [**H: This writing has no dateline so is obviously several weeks past in disbursement.**] Mr. Patterson is a protector of the charlatan James K. Warner who misappropriated money sent to me as contributions while I was abroad, and refuses to pay me the more than \$48,000 he owes me. Warner, Patterson, and Warner's long-time close friend, one Eustace Mullins, have been engaged in a campaign of slander and vilification against me which has gone on for the past three years. Mullins claims that I copy his work! There is nothing current about the books Mullins writes, and of course I have never copied his work, which I consider to be but of little value to me. [**H: I consider Eustace Mullins to be one of the authors who will historically be placed alongside Tesla, Russell and other great patriots in uncovering the lies of established viewpoints. I further do sanction the "Committee of 300" as being an integrated volume of excellent material--but also stated it was the same message as presented by other writers--and specifically that work of Eustace Mullins. We ceased utilizing Dr. Coleman's work and that of A.N. Other because it was always outdated by the time it came to us having already been written of by myself. Further, we were giving payment (as is only right) for the use of the material utilized and expenses were simply too heavy to bear other writers under those circumstances. However, do not allow misunderstanding--Dr. Coleman DID NOT INSIST ON SUCH ARRANGEMENT FOR SERVICE--WE DID. Dr. Coleman was quite gracious in most instances as we would find it necessary to edit and change, or delete opinions, etc., as not being agreeable with that which we offered as I KNEW TRUTH TO BE IN CONTRADICTION. This is not untoward reflection on Dr. Coleman for the expectation is fully, and seemed recognized, that MY vision was far greater as is my access to data. Nothing, however, was ever changed or deleted without full knowledge and agreement as would come in any paper anywhere with guest writers. If we ran articles by anyone--we did and do, honor exactly what is written and, as in this instance, comment on same. It is unfortunate if Dr. Coleman took exception against George Green for such for "I" "stop the buck" as to content of writings included. Distributor information was usually left entirely to the staff and publisher. America West is no longer the publisher so the content of those items are decided by the Editor-in-Chief, Dr. Edwin Young, who has so many academic credentials as to make almost anyone else's seem quite boring and unimpressive. THIS IS TO GIVE CREDENCE TO OUR WORK FROM AN ACADEMIC AND "PHYSICS" STANDPOINT IN FACT. HE, ALSO, DOES IT FOR NO REMUNERATION--24 HOURS AROUND THE CLOCK DEDICATION TO AWAKENING THE PUBLIC AND AS A PATRIOT WORKING TO SAVE AMERICA AND THE CONSTITUTION--JUST AS ALL OTHERS HEREAT!]**

Patterson makes the ridiculous claim that I won't give him my credentials, but does not

say why I am under any obligation to do so. He also claims that I tried to "bankrupt" his *queer* friend Warner, and a whole lot of other trash, so puerile that those who know will recognize it as such. Warner filed false copyright claims to my work. In my opinion and based on very strong circumstantial evidence, he was aided and abetted in the commission of this crime by Eustace Mullins, and when that was ineffective in stopping my publication of my own work, he plagiarized it by publishing it under the names of "Bradbury" and "Parker", stating these two actually wrote my work and that I merely "narrated" the tapes! I am presently talking with counsel on whether to proceed criminally or civilly against Warner. If I charge him with mail and wire fraud (clearly provable) my chances of getting my money will diminish if he is found guilty. By proceeding civilly, I would stand at least some chance of getting something. **[H: Beware always, when the only intent to bear Truth is for reward, i.e., "...getting my money..... chance of getting something". Fraud is very difficult to PROVE at best and "with TRUTH" involved--all but impossible. Again, what is under argument? Was that which was offered true OR false? If utilizing "false names" is libelous then how do we account for "Coleman" vs "Clarke" and these are two of many assuming the story of British Intelligence level of service is TRUTH. If so, there would be dozens of false names involved. I can only suggest to John that he be most careful before he move on with this confrontation for statements being projected are indeed, under question as to validity--if indeed, that which is touted as to your telling about our situation be evidence. There is no separation, for instance, between the publisher, America West and our JOURNALS which continue to be published regularly about every 3 weeks.]**

Patterson is incensed because I declined to accept an offer to become a board member of the Committee to Restore the Constitution. I wrote Arch Roberts saying that because Mullins and Patterson were on the Board of the Committee, and since I did not wish to be associated with these two people, I regretfully had to decline the offer. Since then Patterson, Mullins and Warner have gone berserk in trying to harm me. In a letter to General Jack Mohr, Warner accused me of calling myself "Jesus Christ" and Patterson has gone all over the country saying I am "Hatonn", the alleged commander of a space ship. "Hatonn" is a creation of America West Publishing, and my only relationship with it was to allow the publication of my book. In fact America West, without my permission and or consent, left out five pages of my book in order to make room for their "Spacecraft Commander" books with which I am in no way associated. **[H: Sic, sic, John, YOU KNOW this is NOT TRUE! In view of these allegations and having no association with "us", then I suggest that post-haste our staff GET OUR EQUIPMENT BACK INTO CUSTODY--NOW! George Green has and continues to state that he made no agreement with Dr. Coleman regarding the equipment belonging to and set forth for use for purposes of the *LIBERATOR* and the transcription of this book which is no longer valid for no other material was nor is sanctioned for use in any format whatsoever. The staff at the paper is working short of equipment in order to further accommodate Dr. Coleman's needs and, now, our own staff are receiving personal utility billings from Dr. Coleman's use. I believe that ones who offered and signed for things to provide "silence" and "protection" to Dr. Coleman in the onset and continuingly--are**

**NOW BEING SORELY AND TERRIBLY USED! We have offered help, love, assistance and the hand extended is being not only bitten but "well-chewed". We must never damage another--but we must reclaim that which is in God's intended service.]**

Mr. Patterson has shown a flagrant disregard for the truth and he, Mullins and Warner, are beside themselves with jealousy and rage over the success of my book, especially since it is outselling any and all books by Mullins. Copies of all relevant letters etc., are available upon request where specially required.

Most sincerely,  
J.C.

\* \* \*

Yes, readers, you have seen this before--YOU SHALL NOT SEE IT AGAIN, HOWEVER, FROM THIS KEYBOARD IF WE CAN RESPECTFULLY AVOID IT. In some instances, such as with America West Airlines--we end up under court order to print various disclaimers, etc.

If the "Committee of 300" has sold a great many copies, I would offer a bit of rebuke to Dr. Coleman for his unwillingness to do other for the hand that helped than bite it, and further, it is a totally negative reflection upon the work of Eustace Mullins if the public was not informed enough to obtain his work. I care not of the personality of persons in point--Truth is precious and research into Truth is priceless. Respectful thanks unto God for allowance to give forth such information would seem to be the very least for allowance of such a gift.

I suggest that you may well be quite sorry to denounce "Spacecraft Commander" books as stated above--especially after having supped and shared with me personally. Now you see fit to renounce my presence as "...a creation of America West Publishing...." Is THIS the reflection of CHRISTIAN GOODNESS which you so touted over and over again? Which, John, is the LIE--THEN or NOW? If it was "THEN", then you deceived in order to gain materially from the relationship and **admitted** security protection, from at the least, **a secured location for habitation**. If it be now, **how can you continue to hold our equipment claiming it to be your own when you publicly renounce any relationship OTHER than for purposes of "allowing" your book to be published? I personally published the same material (substantially) from two other sources at the same time of your publication--for your own protection against this very day. YOU CANNOT HAVE IT BOTH WAYS.**

**MOREOVER, I WILL NOT HAVE OUR WORK ILL-RECEIVED BY SUCH PUBLIC ATTACKS AS YOU ARE GOING ABOUT THE COUNTRY, MAKING AT EVERY OPPORTUNITY. I HAVE NO INTEREST IN YOUR QUARRELS--WE HAVE A MAMMOTH JOB TO BE DONE AND I ASK YOU**

**NICELY, TO PLEASE LEAVE US FROM YOUR BICKERING FOR I SHALL NOT LONGER TOLERATE THE USURPATION OF TIME AND SPACE FOR SUCH MATERIAL WHEN HUMANITY AWAITS INFORMATION AND NEEDS INSTRUCTIONS AS TO FUTURE JOURNEY. YOU ONES SOMEHOW ASSUME GOD WILL SIT AND "ALLOW" "ANYTHING" AND "EVERYTHING"--NOT SO AND PERHAPS I AM ONE OF HIS "BULLIES", IF YOU CARE FOR THE DESCRIPTION, WHO IS SENT TO SET THE RECORDS TO STRAIGHT ON THE MATTER--CARE TO "MAKE MY DAY"? At present you remind me of the mouse chipping and chewing away at the lion's foot--IT IS A VERY, VERY DANGEROUS THING TO PERSIST AT DOING. MUST YOU DISTRACT FROM THE VERY VALUE OF YOUR FINE BOOK BY SUCH POSTURING? IS YOUR FINAL INTENT TO PULL DOWN THE WONDERFUL VALUE OF YOUR OWN PRODUCTION? THIS IS WHAT IS HAPPENING--THIS IS WHAT ALWAYS HAPPENS IN GREED AND EGO STROKING FOR OWN PURPOSE. IF YOU TAKE THAT WHICH IS GOD'S AND CLAIM IT AS THINE OWN--YOU ARE THE GREATER LOSER FOR EVEN THE WORK IS THEN LOST TO HUMANITY.**

**THIS IS EVIDENT IN FULL, IN THAT WHICH HAPPENED AFTER LAO TOOK CONTROL OF WALTER RUSSELL'S MOST GIFTED KNOWLEDGE TO MANKIND AND GAVE IT INTO THE VERY HANDS OF THE ADVERSARY TO BURY, HOPEFULLY, FOR ALL TIME TO COME. FORTUNATELY, MULLINS AND OTHER GREAT WRITERS HAVE GIVEN AND SHARED THEIR INFORMATION AS GATHERED AND THIS POLITICAL GARBAGE WILL NOT BE LOST FOR THE REMEMBERING OF "WHAT WENT WRONG" WITH A PLANET. YOU CAN LEAVE HISTORICAL LEGACY OF GREATNESS OR BRING IT DOWN OF THINE OWN ACTIONS--THAT ALWAYS REMAINS WITH THE INDIVIDUAL. YOU DO CLAIM, HOWEVER, TO CARE FOR "FAMILY"--WHAT ARE THEY TO DO WITH THIS OR IS THAT, TOO, A LIE AND COVER OF SOME KIND? INDEED--I REQUEST, RESPECTFULLY, THAT YOU LEAVE US OUT OF YOUR BICKERINGS AND GRIEVANCES FOR WE HAVE GIVEN YOU NOTHING BUT HELP AND INCLUSIVE LOVE AND SHARING--FROM BEGINNING.**

**\* \* \***

Enough, Dharma. Please allow us a break. I also need to write a memo or two before we return to regular writing tasks. Thank you.

## CHAPTER 14

REC #1 HATONN

WED., SEPTEMBER 2, 1992 8:25 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 17

WEDNESDAY, SEPTEMBER 2, 1992

### WATCHIT FOR TODAY

BO GRITZ/POW WATCHERS: I would suggest you who rallied behind Gritz/Weaver stay on "RED ALERT". POWs are in worse jeopardy than EVER BEFORE. Sweep is being made of POWs who have integrated into communities, being picked-up in preparation for use as hostages. Ongoing meetings to decide fate and fate appears to be termination.

In addition to other problems there is immense fury at Bush's signature on OK (from *Air Force One*, yet) to sell F-16's to Taiwan. This stems, of course, from recent Taiwan/North Korea compact. POWs IN IMMEDIATE DANGER AS DEMANDS ESCALATE AND "CRIMINALS" IN GOVERNMENTS ARE UNDONE BY THE RALLY BEHIND MISTREATED CITIZENS (SPECIAL FORCES CITIZENS) BY FEDS. CONCERN IS AT ALL-TIME HIGH AT FEDERAL/INTERNATIONAL LEVEL OVER POWs/MIAs AND EFFORTS TO REMOVE EVIDENCE UNDER WAY! I SUGGEST ALL OF YOU WHO HAVE RALLIED FOR WEAVER/GRITZ SITUATION, STAY ALERT AND GET SUPPORT TO GRITZ. ARMITAGE TOP OFFICIAL EXECUTIONER, AIDED AND ABETTED BY SUCH AS KERRY AND OTHER POW INVESTIGATORS.

DO NOT EXPECT ME TO DO ANYTHING--"FOR" YOU. If you do not respond to "alerts", then "you" care not enough to save self, much less forgotten POWs and missing troops. "I" DEAL IN "SOULS" AND "MEN"--NOT PROPERTY AND QUARRELS.

### GRITZ/"INSIDE EDITION" ON TV

Please note that on major media release of "Whole Story on Idaho Standoff" last evening--there WAS ABSOLUTELY NO MENTION OF GRITZ--NOT EVEN A "HINT". Final insult was that a "...letter from a Skinhead caused Weaver to surrender!" The next barrage of cover-up is under way--note that there is also again a massive BLACKOUT of any mention of Gritz on ANY network reports--most specifically CNN. Further, the press has orders to "butcher Gritz" and, with their trick photography, skin-head stooges and "Nazi" salutes (they got a photo of Gritz waving to someone he recognized and have turned it into a "Heil Hitler Salute"), to the not-so-discerning among you-the-people they may well succeed. I suppose, public, that if you tolerate this insult to your senses--you may well deserve that which is upon you this day.

## BUILDING AT HOMESTEAD

Why the sudden urge to REBUILD Homestead Base? It was one of the ones which originally was to have been closed. Now, suddenly, the Administration is "...going to rebuild everything destroyed in Southern Florida"--at taxpayer expense! I certainly do hope that you replace all with good lightweight CEMENT DOMES as we have under construction. Winds of 150 miles an hour will be piddling as you move along through this morass of terror ahead. Note that buildings destroyed are ALL simple "cardboard boxes" without even strapping and/or proper nails. It was known from building them that they would not stand sustained winds of half the velocity. Ones with integrity have tried for decades to shut down such corruption in building. In other words, from onset--destruction was "built in". So be it.

## RUSSIA

Why do you suppose Russia has moved two carriers into the Persian Gulf? Perhaps you better attend it.

## MORE EVIDENCE OF "BREAKING" ECONOMY

The shutdown of the "GM parts" company in Lordstown, Ohio is deliberate and has already stalled out all fabrication plants, tool and die plants and other supporting industries.

## OTHER ECONOMIC MOVES TO WATCH

R.J. Reynolds/Nabisco has just sold off the "cereal division" to General Mills. Please look up WHO owns General Mills. For that matter, look up who owns R.J. Reynolds. You will find the answer in the JOURNALS and other revealing literature. The Elite Banksters are in full action for final take-over. If you don't know what Banksters are, FOR GOODNESS SAKES, GET A SUBSCRIPTION TO THE *LIBERATOR*--AND MAKE SURE YOU GET THE ISSUE RELEASED YESTERDAY. IF YOU REMAIN UNINFORMED, YOU REMAIN TOTALLY HELPLESS.

## CONSTITUTIONAL LAW CENTER

You who go back to sleep, now that the Calif. budget is signed, had better try AGAIN to keep the eyes open for far worse things are now ready to happen while all is in turmoil of settling out, if you fail to give enough public attention to possibilities.

I SUGGEST YOU TAKE THIS WONDROUS OPPORTUNITY TO POUR ALL POSSIBLE HELP INTO LAW CENTER. NOW, YOU MUST HELP ON TWO FRONTS, THAT CENTER. GET ENOUGH HELP IN THERE TO SUPPORT THE WEAVER CASE (GRITZ) AND DEMAND THAT THE CENTER TAKE THE CASE--AND, CONTINUE ALL PRESSURE ON THE CASE JUST FILED TO



PENALIZE THE LEGISLATURE AND GOVERNOR. IT IS ALL CONNECTED EVEN IF YOU CANNOT YET SEE THE CONNECTION. PLEASE, SUPPORT THEM FOR THEY HAVE NO RESOURCES AND YOUR VERY NATION IS AT STAKE HERE. (Reminder: All contributions should be mailed to Box 986, Tehachapi, CA 93581; tax deductible contributions can be made to the Court of Last Resort.)

EARTHQUAKES: NICARAGUA, S. UTAH

The Nicaragua (Managua) earthquake off shore and devastating tidal wave IS ON THE SAME PLATE RIFT AS ARE YOU IN CALIFORNIA. FURTHER: THERE WAS AN ALMOST 6 POINT QUAKE IN SOUTHERN UTAH--St. George area. Think NOTHING is taking place? Sulfur emissions are increasing to dangerous levels. Evacuation of military personnel and equipment under way. Note, in the area affected, massive trains with empty flatcars headed to area.

## CHAPTER 15

REC #3 HATONN

WED., SEP. 2, 1992 11:52 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 17

WEDNESDAY, SEPTEMBER 2, 1992

### REMEMBERING

"THE RAIN SHALL FALL UPON THE JUST AND UPON THE UNJUST." IT IS THAT WHICH EACH DOES WITH THE CIRCUMSTANCE THAT SHALL WRITE THE HISTORY OF THE AGES.

### AND PONDERING QUESTIONS

We have not room to place ALL urgent and hidden happenings on a "Hotline". We will not even begin to cover them all in a "Watch", for each topic merits entire JOURNALS for description. It has to be up to you to glean information from ALL resources--not just that which you consider "ours".

There are myriads of happenings which we have not mentioned and yet I see have slipped through unnoticed as is 99% of that which is occurring. When things ARE mentioned, it is EXACTLY THAT--mentioned.

### NUCLEAR PLANT DAMAGE IN FLORIDA

How many of you are aware there has been great damage to a nuclear power plant in South Florida due to this "little Andy" hurricane. Of course, nobody gives a second look to it because of other major distractions--IT IS SERIOUS! YOU ARE NOT BEING TOLD ABOUT IT.

### ROCKET/SHUTTLE LAUNCHES AND OTHER HIDDEN AGENDAS

How many of you are aware of a most important rocket launch from Cape Canaveral about three days ago. The craft blew up but your media told you it was a "perfect launch in spite of damage to the facility". I don't know how they are going to cover "landings" and other next expected phenomenon. I believe the plan, however, is to simply not mention it again at all--this will also be a good test of the media control system now in place.

### PLEIADES CONNECTION SERIES

I am reminded that I did not speak of availability to get the volumes in restriction under Federal Court order. The final outcome is not returned as Marshals have not

been able to serve warrants on the Greens. However, the temporary order was worded that "...since the author, Dharma (or "Ekkers") have total control over the publisher in point a temporary confiscation of all volumes in the author's possession and those in the possession of the publisher are given into the court's impound. Since neither had any copies save the personal set, it was turned over to the Judge on Monday.

The order further required that there be no further publishing of the work by America West and that Ekkers can not promote or advertise the books in any manner--NOR give permission for any other to do so. This has no impact one way or another because the Distributor who holds volumes in point (if there are, indeed, any remaining in possession) is separate and apart from any determinations by authors or former publisher. Moreover, prior to any order being issued by any court--Dharma released all claim, input, or author's rights to any of the volumes in dispute. These ones may, but not legally, be held liable for what any public domain citizen does with the information contained in those volumes.

Further, any advertising as recognized as such, in places such as the *LIBERATOR* or other places by the Distributor who now holds the work, is apart and totally separate from any control or determination by the Ekkers or Dharma, as scribe. If notification of how to get the volumes appears in the *LIBERATOR*, FOR EXAMPLE, that is between separate Corporations and persons also totally separate and apart from both themselves and business decisions of any kind. Through inquiry, I am informed that there will be some continuing notification to the public but it is through "PAID" ADVERTISING as worked out through business arrangements having nothing to do with Ekkers.

### TRUTH SHALL GO FORTH

Since no-one recognizes the presence of Hatonn, Germain, Tesla and/or Russell in viable energy form, there is no restriction of material from our resources. We meet regularly regarding these matters and, hence, since we each have alternative resources we shall somehow work it out that the material is not destroyed. Already new presentations through different receivers is placed in South Africa, New Zealand and in many various places about your own nation. These volumes, however, will never be again issued under the Phoenix Logo as presented on the original documents but will bear recognizable forms easily recognized for we also bear release of the logo to the extent of embellishment or removal of symbols. This means, chelas, that the available volumes will be priceless. Thank you for reminding me of my overlooking details of this case in point.

I shall not jeopardize my scribe further. I assume you can contact the paper and receive instructions as to the status. We have released all connections with same.

The work of Walter Russell and the original intent of Lao is being methodically destroyed in an attempt to silence the incredible Truth of the integrated work in science which coalesced Truth in order of the Cosmos and Source of God. The show

will undoubtedly get worse and more ridiculous before it is finished--somewhere at the Supreme Court level is anticipated.

It is obvious that the vipers involved overlooked some serious law--they have taken property in PUBLIC DOMAIN and re-copyrighted the volumes of a "dead" genius and claimed for self and stopped, for all practical purposes, the work in point and turned the "University"(???) into a New Age carnival of metaphysical garbage and the location into a very ostentatious "palace". GOD nor RUSSELL will sit still for such abuse. This indicates that through the Class Action Suit that all proceeds garnered through use of this clandestine method of criminal proceedings are subject to return to the PUBLIC. This means, students of that "University", who simply learned to meditate and separate yourself from tuition money and STILL HAVEN'T THE MOST VAGUE IDEA OF UNIVERSAL OPERATION OR WHAT IS GOD--HAD BETTER RESPOND TO THE CONSTITUTIONAL LAW CENTER FOR THE CASE IS ABOUT READY TO BE FILED.

I do not make overall categorizations--but so far, all involved attorneys and Board Members of the University in point--are Khazarian who call themselves so-called, self-styled "Jews" who actually disclaim God and Christ and thrust toward "HUMANISM" in its most basic and fundamental form--Lao herself, stating her own "HUMANIST" relationship when referring to "religion" and giving, likewise, that assumption and label on Walter. This is a lie and any time Russell ever mentioned "Human" or "Humanistic" was simply referring to the relationship of the "human" to "energy being".

Yes, Dharma and E.J., along with everyone else who is ground crew in this place ARE BUSY. They appreciate your support and loving energy beyond your ability to comprehend on your end of the connection.

### SURPRISE POEM TO SHARE

To share an experience, allow me to pull, again, from an emotional encounter here. A beautiful note came from one in Indiana, on Monday. The first three verses of the poem were on the first page and Dharma received the input that the poem was calling attention to the "Christ" and not the person in writing, as became visible later. Therefore, when the words fell onto the heart, "Think of Me"--Dharma interpreted "Christ as manifest", stopped the self-pity, thanked us for making it as easy as it is--for at least "fear" is not involved in the work--a little terror perhaps, irritation and frustration along with fatigue--but not "fear". So let me share and see how it would grab your conscience:

### THINK OF ME

*When you ask yourself  
Is it worth the pain?  
When you ask, should I still remain?*

*Think of me.*

*When the hurtful words  
Begin to fly  
When the parties and holidays have  
Passed you by-  
Think of me.*

*When the workload becomes  
Too much to bear  
When you begin to wonder, "Does anyone care?"  
Think of me.*

Dharma has asked me not to write further for she finds it embarrassing. I, however, know that the letter and thoughts are not meant just for her--because without the ones who TAKE THE WORDS SHE PENS AND SEND THEM FORTH--NONE WOULD BE TOUCHED FOR NONE WOULD GO FORTH. SO, AS WE FINISH THE POEM OF APPRECIATION--MAY ALL, BOTH READERS AND WORKERS AT LOCATION, UNDERSTAND THE APPRECIATION IS EQUALLY FOR YOU. DHARMA'S JOB IS NO GREATER--ONLY DIFFERENT! THIS IS WHY THE EMBARRASSMENT FOR SHARING IS ALL THAT WE HAVE TO GIVE.

*For I am that very one,  
Whose found her life has just begun.  
Through you my dear, can't you see?  
Think of me.*

*For here I sit every night,  
With book in hand and LOTS OF LIGHT.  
With your help I'm learning to SEE.  
Think of me.*

*So when you feel  
That no one hears  
Close your eyes and lose your fears.  
And think of me.*

Thank you, Angie. For when you honor the least of these so have ye honored me!

\* \* \*

This is but ONE, we receive many, many such as this and in our KNOWING, we KNOW that the way of each is as difficult or more so than any of ours. For, we KNOW that foundation upon which is based eternal infinity and it is only the Human form that is battered and bruised. The soul and truth only grows stronger and harder to bend, as each blow strikes and, now, ours learn patience--to wait upon God to unfold

the Plan and share the unseen. The having to work in "ignorance" becomes the comforter of safety for the way is given into the hands of higher knowing and within that circle of truth lies security. Ah, but it is the sharing that allows the fuel for the journey--for each of us and know that each thing, good or perceived "bad" is consumed eagerly and respectfully with a longing to be able to reach out and touch every one. Ones who read a "bit" and "blast"--read more and come back to "bless". Never overlook each lesson in all things for thus is God's way.

### REMEMBER BANNED SONG

One addition portion to share because of so many inquiries:

### *WE MUST TAKE BACK AMERICA*

Let us simply share current update as we received it in its best format: Thank you, Deborah Britton.

### RCA PULLS PLUG ON PATRIOTIC SONG BACK TO IDAHO AND 20 QUESTIONS

Former RCA artist, Steve Vaus, wants to know why the label recently pulled the plug on his single "*WE MUST TAKE AMERICA BACK*". It debuted at 68 with a bullet on the Billboard chart and was the most requested song at many radio stations. Yet RCA killed it, abandoned plans for a follow-up single, dumped his album, canceled his contract and won't allow him to re-record or re-release any of the material for five years. Vaus was told by label insiders requesting anonymity that the move was in response to resistance from big city radio programmers who objected to his material's patriotic, conservative content. Vaus responded, "Since when does a label allow anyone to dictate the content of its releases? Ice-T's singing about killing cops, and Sister Souljah's rapping for genocide, *and I can't sing about God and country?!*"

"Do you have to be a radical racist before anybody defends your right to freedom of expression? Is it a coincidence that I'm white and conservative and nobody in the media seems to care that I've been gagged?" Vaus continued, "Of course RCA and the stations deny that their lack of support resulted from objections to its content. They say, 'The song wasn't popular,' but in my opinion these self appointed gods of the music industry have gotten out of touch with what the public really wants. Every time a radio station has let their listeners decide, my song has been hugely popular. RCA did a good job to a point, but as soon as they hit resistance they turned gutless. An now they want to lock my music away in a vault for five years. It almost seems like somebody wants to make sure my message doesn't get too popular. So far they've succeeded. **[H: Ah, but remember, son, it's not over until the you-know-who sings and, this time--it is NOT some poor overweight lady! This time it is that LADY STANDING IN NEW YORK'S WATERWAY! You had best get your act into the Gritz gear-works and LET'S TAKE BACK AMERICA!]**

But Vaus is hopeful the public won't allow RCA or radio to silence him. "I pray that people who feel strongly about my material and its themes will call RCA and their local country stations and demand answers and air play. Those companies need to feel the heat."

While fans talk of boycotting RCA and stations refusing air play Vaus himself has issued an unprecedented challenge to country stations who determine chart position...let the listeners decide. He suggests the stations play the song and solicit listener comment on the air. Vaus will donate \$100 to charity if more than 10% of the listeners don't like the song. If 90% or more favor the song, the station must donate \$100 to charity and add the song to their playlist. "My music is for the people, and they're the ones who ought to decide if it gets played. In a very real sense, in order to take back America, we first need to regain control of her art forms and airwaves. Otherwise, the battle is lost before it has begun," Vaus concluded.

**[H: Old buddies, I think you KNOW what I am going to suggest. You MUST join hands, share talents and gifts--get Willie Nelson and Tomireso Hagendefendorf ON THE TEAM. This song is outstanding in content--so, change the tune, rearrange the words--whatever you have to do to overcome the BAN (but I prefer you stand tall and leave it AS IS, and make it the Bo Gritz themesong). Demand it everywhere the man goes and in-between. Make it so popular, citizens, through demands--that the little guys can gain some backbone. YOU CAN DO IT, AMERICA! IF YOU ONLY WILL!**

WE MUST TAKE AMERICA BACK  
(Words and Music by Steve Vaus, 1992)

The American Dream has become a nightmare,  
The signs of the times are on cardboard on corners in town,  
There's a cancer called crime in our cities,  
And an unspoken fear...we're on our way down.

We must take America back  
Put an end to the gangs and the drugs in the streets  
And the fact that the bad guys most always go free,  
That is wrong.  
We need leaders who lead us, not stick us and bleed us,  
Then take all our money and send it abroad.  
We must take America back,  
We need prayer in the schools and more things  
"Made In USA";  
It's the least we can do, for the red, white and blue  
We must take America back.

There's a hell here on earth in some city schoolyards,  
When bullets and birth control outnumber books, something's wrong.

We need leaders who lead us, not stick us and bleed us,  
Then take all our money and send it abroad.  
We must take America back,  
We need prayer in the schools and more things  
"Made In USA";  
It's the least we can do, for the red, white and blue.  
We must take America back.

\* \* \*

**You must, further, realize that one of the reasons his song was BANNED is that he is proclaimed to be an ANTI-SEMITE. Does this tell you all you need to know? (????) Just WHO do you think owns RCA?**

FOR INFORMATION: DEBORAH BRITTON, STEVE VAUS PRODUCTIONS, 1-800-448-7664. **[I ask that you at the LIBERATOR MAKE THE FIRST CALL, PLEASE. Probably, following that, you can also get some information from the LIBERATOR. LET'S GET THIS JOB DONE, AMERICA. Dharma, make sure the additional information sent, goes with this writing to the staff. Perhaps Brent would have the most common ground for contact.]**

We have to work when we can get the time, even if days flow past and interruptions of our "point" subject in writing has to be "worked in". These are days of need for flexibility and clarity of thought. I suggest that if YOU are a heavy drinker or "user" of any substance which dulls your thought processes or "supposedly" enhances same--taper off--like STOP using same. The point of the adversary is cause you to hide and seek solace--not think clearly and/or ACT accordingly. AMERICA NEEDS CLEAR HEADS IF SHE IS TO SURVIVE. AND YOU ARE AMERICA AND HENCE, THE WORLD. IF YOU DON'T DO IT, AMERICA, THE REST OF THE WORLD **CANNOT!** THE TIME IS NOW, THE PLACE IS WHEREVER YOU ARE, AND THE PERSON IS YOU.

Close this so the team can have it to begin contacts as indicated, then we can work for a while on RUBY CREEK, IDAHO INCIDENT.



## CHAPTER 16

REC #3 HATONN

THU., SEP. 3, 1992 4:25 P.M. YEAR 6, DAY 18

THURSDAY, SEPTEMBER 3, 1992

### 20 QUESTIONS REVISITED

*(If we ever can get around to it!)*

In laying game plans and information it makes difference if you have some various inputs and, of course, all we have are those things which are printed and shared. So let us have a look at some other writings and articles regarding the Weaver/Gritz Idaho incident. At this point we shall consider the "INFORMER" in point (or one of them) who sold out his friend and set him up. Worse, he lied and altered the guns involved and then placed blame on Weaver for same. America--you have come a long way down into the pits that your own servant government would do such dastardly and evil things to you as citizens.

I wonder how many are you are catching the drift of what is happening in Florida and the "tent city"? Do you not notice that ones are BEING ORDERED OUT AT GUNPOINT, AND EVICTION PROCEDURES, INTO RELOCATION FACILITIES, FROM THEIR BROKEN HOMES TO LEAVE ALL TO LOOTERS. LITERALLY THE PEOPLE ARE BEING ROUNDED UP LIKE CATTLE AND HERDED BY "LAW" INTO "SAFETY" WHILE THEIR HOMES WILL BE BULLDOZED AND DESTROYED. THIS IS FEMA AT WORK, CHELAS, AND ONES WHO "RUN" FEMA ARE ASTOUNDED AND COMPLAINING AT WHAT IS GOING ON, DELAYS, FAILURE TO ACT, ETC. IN FACT THE MAIN CALL OF COMPLAINT IS THAT "FEMA IS NOT PREPARED FOR ANY EMERGENCY OR DISASTER--THEY SPEND ALL THEIR TIME PREPARING FOR NU-CLEAR WAR. DISASTER!" YOU SHOULD HAVE HEARD IT FOR SELF--IT WAS DIRECT AND ON CNN THIS DAY.

So, let us just share this article from *The Spokesman-Review*, FRIDAY, AUG. 28, 1992, Spokane, Washington. MOUNTAIN STANDOFF CONTINUES: **[H: The opening portion of the article is missing but we will take up where it is continued on page A9 of the paper. I'm sure we have it but this is the important portion at any rate.]**

### INFORMER

....."The informer, fearing for his safety, was contacted for an interview Thursday. He agreed to discuss the case in general terms only if his real and undercover names and the location of the interview weren't divulged. **[H: Starts off as really honorable does it not?]**

"Yeah, a little bit scared," he said after being told by authorities that he and his family should be ready to be relocated within minutes. He was armed and has a bullet-proof vest.

"I've hurt their cause as other informants have hurt their cause," he said. "And in today's world, the way you deal with someone who hurts your cause is you harm them violently."

Unlike many other informers, the man who provided federal agents with information about Weaver has no criminal record and said he has pursued the work for nine years "mainly for the excitement". **[H: Does this not sound like the young man who was taken in by Ekkers and a place made for him and he tells another that he was set-up by the CIA to plan an attack time and date when they would come and raid the place--arresting him also for protection. Oh, when the enemy wants to get you--you really find what "FRIENDS" you actually have. "...for the excitement". Well--they also pay!]**

He also does business consulting work under another name.

"I'm not a dirt-ball," he said, **[H: NO, more like a scum-sucker if facts be known.]** "and I don't pretend to be doing this for any notoriety." **[H: I wonder how many "pieces of silver" he got for betrayal and false testimony?]**

He met Weaver in 1985 while undercover at the Aryan Nations, near Hayden Lake, Idaho. Their friendship flourished at the Aryan World Congress, an annual July gathering of Skinheads, Aryans, Ku Klux Klan members and other white supremacists and separatists. **[H: What HOGWASH! AND, WEAVER NEVER ALIGNED HIMSELF NOR JOINED THE GROUP--HE WENT AS AN INVITED GUEST.]**

By 1989, Weaver had developed a friendship with the man who he had no idea was a **federal informer**. "Randy felt he could trust me, that I was a white patriot," the man said. **[H: Is there something wrong if you happen to be "white"? I heard it was an act of GOD as to what color you happen to be. Further, a "patriot"? Is there something wrong with being a Patriot and loving your nation and wishing it to function in Truth under the Constitution your forefathers fought and died to attain?]**

Weaver often would wear an Aryan Nations belt buckle **[H: LIE!]** but the man who posed as his friend wasn't certain if the fugitive ever became a member. **[H: Watch the clues for this is a big one: you have a paid informer and he "doesn't know" whether or not the informed-on became a member? How many of you readers believe this?]** Weaver later had a falling out with Aryan leader Richard Butler after Weaver supposedly supplied Aryan youths with beer.

During the course of the friendship, the informer ate dinner with Weaver and his

wife, Vicki, and their children in a home the family rented in Naples before moving to the mountain above Ruby Creek. **[H: Oh, readers, wait, it gets worse.]**

"Randy and Vicki seemed to feel they could **TRUST ME, and I gave them no reason not to trust me,**" said the informer.

"I didn't try to entice him by offering him money or anything," he said in referring to the weapons sale.

"Sawed-off shotguns are built simply to hurt another human being," the informer said. "You don't shoot ducks with them, and you don't shoot deer. You kill humans." **[H: Perhaps THAT is why the guns were untampered until AFTER THEY LEFT THE CONTROL OF RANDY WEAVER!]**

Their **friendship [I GAG AT THE USE OF THE WORD]** lasted until Weaver was indicted by a federal grand jury in December 1990 for selling illegal firearms.

One shotgun was cut off six inches below its manufactured length. The other was shortened by 12 inches. **[H: What a clever way of expressing without telling you a confounded thing about the length of the gun in point!]**

"Randy is not a folk hero," the informer said. "He is a man who broke the law."

"He may not be one of the 10 Most Wanted criminals, but nonetheless he produced weapons which were meant to kill people," the informer said.

Randy and his wife were both armed when arrested in January 1991 by the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF) agents who blocked Ruby Creek Road with a disabled truck. But after being arrested in that ruse, Weaver was released by a judge without bond.

He retreated to his mountain hide-away with his armed family--defying a federal judge who issued a bench warrant for his arrest.

Until the FBI and federal marshals ringed the Weaver cabin a week ago today, friends have supplied the family with food, delivered mail and offered moral support.

Weaver is charged with assaulting a federal agent, and family friend Kevin Harris faces the charge of killing another federal agent one week ago today, igniting a costly standoff involving 200 federal and state lawmen. **[H: Boy that sure must have been some MAN who would hole up with a wife, three children, a friend and an infant.---200 swat team members for one legal shotgun and one 1/4 inch too short? Come, come--is our intelligence being somewhat insulted here?]**

An examination of the case against Weaver suggests the ATF was targeting illegal weapons transactions involving member and associates of Aryan Nations. **[H: Really?]**

**No other research offered any such information!]**

The Weaver informer said most of the Aryan followers expressed a fascination with firearms **[H: So does any hunter or member of the National Rifle Association. I do not defend same, but this is a bit much, don't you agree?]**, including illegal machine guns and sawed-off shotguns. **[H: Gosh, it is almost a shame that he didn't have a few of those "illegal" machine guns--he might still have a wife and son.]**

**[H: Ah yes indeedy--NOW WE GET TO THE JOURNALISM IN FINEST FETTLE.]**

In the past, members of the white supremacy sect have used illegal firearms in murders and armored car robberies.

In 1984, **JEWISH radio personality Alan Berg of Denver was gunned down with a machine gun that later made its way to a Hitler shrine discovered by the FBI in a Sandpoint home of an Aryan member.**

Much of the violence has been directed toward several confidential informants who have infiltrated Aryan ranks and provided federal investigations with vital inside information. **[H: I just wonder how many paid informants are infiltrated into the ADL or Jewish League? How about the Catholics? I guess you will find quite a few in the Pentecostal or Baptist sects? Those Seventh Day Adventists are unusual also, do you not agree? Well, you WILL FIND THEM infiltrated into the Native American gatherings, Christ Identity services and certainly any group dealing with E.T.'s. Of course, you must hold uppermost in your mind--if you are off terra--you are EXTRATERRESTRIAL.]**

\* \* \*

Next let us look at backup emphasis material in this same paper:

**FEDERAL FIREARMS LAWS LABELED**  
**VALUABLE TOOL**

U.S. Attorney William Hyslop told a group of Rotarians on Thursday that federal firearms laws--like the one that made Randy Weaver a fugitive--are a valuable tool in fighting rising violent crime. **[H: How many gang children are killed by sawed-off shotguns, do you think? Do you actually think that "crimes" are committed with a shotgun as the weapon of choice in this day of Israeli uzis?]**

"All of us know that violent crime is up in the Spokane area," said Hyslop, U.S. attorney for the Eastern District of Washington. "By not having (criminals) go through the revolving door system, we can do something to address that violence."

Citing FBI figures that six percent of criminals commit 70 percent of all crime,

Hyslop told the luncheon group the way to cut into crime is to lock violent criminals up for long periods of time.

Using four federal statutes, Hyslop's district has become 10th in the country, out of 93 districts, to prosecute criminals for weapons violations.

U.S. laws make it a federal offense to conduct a drug deal or traffic illegal drugs while armed and to commit a violent crime while using a gun. **[H: Oops--Randy Weaver couldn't even abide giving youngsters "beer"--does he sound as if he is a hardened drug dealer? No, we leave that sophisticated game to the Feds, don't we?]**

Under other federal statutes, a criminal who commits three violent crimes using a gun is labeled an armed career criminal and sentenced to additional prison time. **[H: Watch the bouncing ball or you may miss the disinformation inserted next.]**

It is also a federal crime to alter some weapons, such as convening a semi-automatic weapon to fully-automatic or--like Weaver *is charged with doing*--sawing off a shotgun barrel to shorter than 18 inches. **[H: Big clue, readers.]**

Weaver is charged with selling two such guns to a federal informer [NO HE IS NOT!] in October, 1989. He was indicted by a grand jury in December, 1990 on the charge. Weaver was arrested and set free on bond. **[H: Clue #2--you just read that he was released without bond!]** He became a fugitive when he missed his court date in the spring of 1991. **[H: Actually the only legal charge, since he purchased and delivered guns untampered--was not paying a fee.]**

Although Weaver *had no criminal history prior to the federal STING. Hyslop did not agree that Weaver was not violent.* **[H: And just HOW would Mr. Hyslop-slop base ANY OPINION regarding the person of Randy Weaver?]**

"Certainly the killing of the federal law enforcement official, by any standard, is violent crime," he said. **[H: Mr. Weaver did not shoot a "federal law enforcement official" although I'm sure he sure as hell tried to after his child lay dead alongside the pet dog.]**

By targeting criminals for federal prosecution, which carries longer sentences, Hyslop said violent people will spend more time in jail and less time on the streets, committing crimes.

"We can do a lot of things at the federal level that states simply cannot do," Hyslop said. **[H: They sure can!! Like murder, treason, arson (we'll get on to both of those attempts also)].** "So if we work closely with local law enforcement we can use the best tools we have."

\* \* \*

Enough clues for this session as it is late but I would like to give you a bit of confirmation.

In Bakersfield the other day, Dharma and Oberli were approached by a lady in a neighboring car, asking about the Bo Gritz sticker on the car. In the process of conversing it came out that the husband was a long-time member of the Bakersfield police. E.J. just asked him, "Are you the ones getting to train with the KGB?" In irate response the man replied---"NO--that is the sheriff's gang, right down through those in Tehachapi." Well, just thought we would share a bit. Rest well, chelas, in the care of your "caretakers"--may you live through the "care". Salu.

## CHAPTER 17

REC #1 HATONN

SAT., SEP. 5, 1992 9:04 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 20

SATURDAY, SEPTEMBER 5, 1992

### WATCHIT'S

My assumption (??) is that Editors are pulling out pertinent information from the writings which are suitable for the "Phone line". We have not time to daily write a special output unless there is something most urgent underway of which you all are aware and awaiting instructions and update.

We have so many "hot potato/potat(o)(e)s" in our own laps to handle that I ask understanding and patience. Our small crew (which gets smaller and smaller daily) has about all it can handle with the adversary's workers from right within our household--firing death rays at us. This is not "new" news for I have stated it continually with the ones right in the room at the time--drowsing off or looking wide-eyed and innocent and exclaiming "atta boy". Most are simply "tools" and are too sleepy to realize what they do, others act in need for self involvement and others are simply downright evil--wishing to live off the work and assets of "another" and will do anything in the name of greed and need.

It is apparent that ones at *Criminal Politics* saw fit to unmask a "user" in the midst and now that person has turned full frenzied attack upon us as we seem to be the last bastion standing between him and totally deceiving some of our own people who had come here originally asking for "protection" and "guidance".

I have no pick with that which transpires between men--unless it involves our work or our people. This now does BOTH and will not longer be tolerated. In the threats to blackmail us in some perceived fancy that there are hidden agendas and criminal actions of some sort, this person has defiled every confidence of workers, employees, courts and even stolen the *LIBERATOR* mailing list and that of AMERICA WEST and then fingers one of the office persons as having arranged it. This is to somehow cause him to appear more righteous in his actions.

I must now soon make public that incident for our promise to you was that NO ONE would go onto anyone else's mailing list and we have had inner battles over that point on several occasions. Now, there is no earthly way to track what this man and his "insiders" have done or utilized--and I have to inform you of this theft. This is NOT "accusation"--the man told us he had it and if we did not do what he required, he would mail to ALL on the listings and "blow you out".

I have confidence in the *LIBERATOR* readers to understand our situation and we shall

do all possible to retrieve the information but once claimed to other computer discs, it is hard to be sure you have retrieved all stolen information. It is turned over to Mr. Tipps (attorney) and the Constitutional Law Center but resolution has not yet begun.

The man, further, is efforting to cause ones to cash out their gold reserves (collateral) in the "Institute", demanding full payment when prices are lower than when purchased--causing other participants to have "loss". This will NOT happen--to you who have such security in the Institute.

A splinter "group" has decided to make a trek to Colorado to form their own "group" arrangements--at the expense of a poor, misguided and confused person who had originally placed her funds with us to PREVENT JUST SUCH FOOLISH ACTIONS SHOULD OPPORTUNITIES ARISE. WE DO NOT, HOWEVER, HAVE AUTHORITY TO PROTECT HER BUT SHE SHALL NOT CAUSE DAMAGE TO ANY OTHER PARTICIPANT AND I MAKE THAT CLEAR. E.J. and Dharma have, prior to this, made loans to cover "calls" and other "shortfalls" to insure the security of every participant. This will not longer take place as I am weary of my people, who do naught save serve, bearing the burden in a crumbling world because of persons who have no Godly intent--only use of our system to further their own greedy desires. This man is desperate for funds and this child will lose everything. I cannot help what she does, further--but she will not take winnings and gain when she has created loss and chaos. It IS an excellent sorting tool, however.

One in the group, after over a year, still drives an automobile which is the Institute's. I ask that it be retrieved--blackmail and infiltration with intent to do harm is not a ticket to longer using that which is provided by and for God.

The man behind this is recognized by you as "John Coleman". He goes in his "gated" community where America West and the *LIBERATOR* paid all expenses to move him in and stabilize his family, along with publishing a book at my request--calls himself William Clarke. I find that at *Criminal Politics*, he is known as John Clarke. The facts are that the man has been "sheepdipped" so many times that even "He" cannot remember who he is supposed to be at any given time.

I hope you will all understand that I must keep my scribe and associates in total security because the man projects "violence" and even has a poster on his door warning of explosives ready to detonate if "uninvited" persons come onto property. This was pointed out to Charles Neil who simply went to pick up his own generator on loan to this family. When ones went to exchange original computer equipment (repaired and useable) to get two computer set-ups on loan to this man and son--the neighbor said he was tending the house and had instructions to CALL THE POLICE. This was yesterday and we shall now have to turn it over to the legal procedures to retrieve the equipment. The material was loaned in order for this person to work directly on *LIBERATOR* layout and production--HE NO LONGER IS IN ANY WAY ASSOCIATED WITH THE STAFF. The other was purchased and loaned when the man in point had failure of his own system. A new computer was purchased by the



Institute and loaned while (the Institute) had the original apparatus repaired and parts replaced at no cost to the individual.

Knowing the person in point was having great difficulties, the issue has not been pressed into legal retrieval because it has seemed so atrocious to all senses. The equipment is now necessary for the task it was purchased to serve AND the ones in point plan to take the equipment and leave the area with it. That, or they are lying to the "group" who is planning to serve their money needs.

I can only remind all of you--"IT IS NOT NICE TO TRY AND DECEIVE MOTHER NATURE---***OR GOD.***" GOD WILL ALLOW YOU TO WORK IT OUT RIGHT DOWN TO THE LINE BUT WHEN IT BECOMES DIRECT ASSAULT AGAINST HIM, HE WILL UNCOVER THE LIES AND, THEN, AGAIN ALLOW ALL INVOLVED TO WORK IT OUT. I HAVE LAID THE PLAN IN POINT OF DECEPTION TO ONES INVOLVED AND CAN ONLY HOPE THEY WILL REGAIN CLARITY OF PERCEPTION.

IN THIS PERSON'S FRANTIC THRUST TO DISCREDIT, DESTROY AND DAMAGE US AND OUR WORK--HE HAS ONLY GIVEN ABSOLUTE CREDENCE TO US FOR THAT WHICH HE CLAIMS IS NOT AND OTHERS HAVE SUFFERED FAR LONGER THAN HAVE OUR PEOPLE FROM THIS PERSON IN POINT. IF YOU OFFER TRUTH, THE ADVERSARY SENDS IN HIS HONOR-GUARD TO FOOL YOU--HOWEVER, THE ADVERSARY ALWAYS DECEIVES HIMSELF AND REVEALS HIMSELF IF LEFT TO UNFOLDING OF CIRCUMSTANCES.

What will America West Publishers do? I don't know but it would appear there are criminal actions involved herein in thieving computer data, mailing lists, searching through private documents and files and in holding property unlawfully. Since the mailing list as held by America West both for our JOURNALS (magazine) and the *LIBERATOR* (paper), I do ask that some action be taken for this allowance of entrance by one so unscrupulous is reflection on our own readers and violation of their rights to privacy. These things above are NOT hearsay or assumption--this man says he has this information and is using threats and "blackmail" with them. My first suggestion is that HE THINK AGAIN! I have sent yesterday's unveiling of the full plan as he had struck it, to many, many locations--I will not print it in the *LIBERATOR* until such time as he has time to read it and look carefully at that which he has been caught in the "doing". So be it for he had immediately sent a representative to retrieve a copy from boxes as offered to local participants for sharing of information as we write daily. Ah yes, it IS painful to our workers to realize that the enemy has been within and continued to feast at our table and sit with our communion. But this, chelas, is TYPICAL of the adversary who uses and destroys.

Do we cast these persons to the winds? No, but if they willingly go into the whirlwind, they shall be left to the whirlwind. I would believe that most will see the truth in the situation and not allow ego, guilt and discovery keep them from seeing the Light in the

truth of the actions in the moment.

### NOTATIONS OF INTEREST

Have all of you taken NOTE of what Senator Barbara Mikulski has been crying forth about FEMA? She has been most active in Labor and Human Resources and states that the actions of FEMA in recent emergencies are atrocious and unthinkable. She goes on to say that they have failed in every way to meet the people's needs timely or materially. She then wraps up her assault by saying "...they are totally unprepared to meet any emergency needs of natural disasters or instances as they were set forth to serve. ***They have spent all their time and resources preparing for NUCLEAR WAR.***" Yes, you had better read this again or if you are on the phone--you had better ponder it carefully. Are YOU seeing those "preparations for Nuclear War?" Do "they" not tell you the "threat" is over? How so it is that truth comes in such strange passages.

### TOBACCO COMPANY FIRST BIG BUSINESS IN RUSSIA

Does this not make you a proud American and Malboro Man: "...the first major industry in Russia will be an American Cigarette Company which will put out 'umpteen' million cigarettes for the local economy!'"?? This and the guaranteed subsidies now promised by Bush to the Grain Cartels (not the growers in America) for shipping grain off to these "needy nations" should about do it, brothers.

If you are unable to see WHAT they are doing to you by viewing Florida, Los Angeles (where not one thing has been done following the riots) and in other places where damage has been so massive that it is only shadowed by the more disastrous (used for publicity for the politicians)--just wait! What they have in store for your confirmation of destroy and gain control--is on the execution boards NOW.

### SUCH AS SPOTLIGHT

Now I'm told by some that it is easier to believe from places such as *Spotlight*. PLEASE, I said read such Journals with discernment. *Spotlight* offers as much disinformation, no information and mixed information as does the Establishment *New York Times*.

"How can we know that?" you ask. This last edition brought to my attention tells it all. There is open attack on Republicans (which means nothing as all Elite are working for same goal) and any "negative" spurts against Clinton are buried "inside"--while the topic of the Idaho incident with Weaver was covered -- WITHOUT ONE MENTION OF BO GRITZ!!! This would, at best, be hard to do since the entire event ended up revolving around Bo Gritz--but if you note the FULL MEDIA BLACKOUT ORDERS AGAINST BO GRITZ, it makes quite a lot of sense. If anyone can remember far enough back--the Spotlight originally pushed Gritz in every possible way including advertising his books. They refuse to write on the subject or on any involvement with

POWs and/or allow his books to be mentioned in the paper.

So, do I say "Don't read it"? NO--No! Read it and then COMPLAIN, COMPLAIN AND RE-COMPLAIN--TO THEM, not me. They betray a trust which was built much as the Man in earlier subject did herein--build trust, give many truths, suck you in--and hang you. By what they "do not say and do" tells it all. They WANT you to know about the Bilderbergers and the Elite Strongmen so you will recognize the power and strength when it is unleashed ON YOU. They have told you that Clinton is groomed BY THESE ONES to serve--that is why Bush is blasted right and left. Are they mad at Bush? Probably, but it matters not--FOR THE ADVERSARY AND ALL WORKERS TOWARD GLOBAL CONTROL **HAVE THE SAME GOAL!** How they get to that goal is supposed to be totally confusing and it is depended upon that YOU-THE-PEOPLE DO NOT WAKE UP IN TIME TO REALIZE THE TOAST HAS BURNED OR THAT YOU DON'T EVEN HAVE ANY WHEAT TO MAKE THE TOAST! Most often, as these papers and periodicals seemingly pour forth inside information--they are only manipulating you into false impressions.

Just as every time there is going to be massive upheaval in the world over Israel--there is some show of distancing and irritation with Israel--only to end up giving away MORE than was originally asked for. THIS **IS THE** GAME. IT IS UP TO YOU TO BE DISCERNING AND SEE BEYOND THE SHROUD. LIKE ALL NEWS, AND IN THIS INSTANCE EVEN BETTER, THERE IS GOOD NEWS TO DISTRACT. You do not stay in business blasting the Establishment and New World Order and work and publish RIGHT UNDER THEIR NOSES WITHOUT MORE THAN "TOKEN" PROBLEMS WITH THE ADL. COME, COME. The ADL is but a working faction of the British Intelligence Community--that they have filled with Israelis to confound the Jewish Community.

### THE JOURNALS, PAPER AND LESSONS

As more and more readers come to share, we get bunches and bunches of letters asking questions and demanding responses and explanations of something said in, say, Journal number 56. Why would you expect to understand Calculus if you never went to third grade arithmetic? If you start at the end lesson of a home study course--do you expect to skip all lessons prior? We are constantly blasted up one side and down another for some perceived indiscretion only to have the next line read like this: "...and I've read one of your JOURNALS and three *LIBERATORS* ...." or, worse, "...a friend loaned me your last *Liberator* and I...."

These JOURNALS are written in sequence and dated--just like a study course or magazine. These are factual pieces done as quickly as we can get them to you while every effort on your place is put forth to STOP THEM. Mostly, they integrate that which is available, has at some time been available or that which has directly been banned or removed from your ability to attain. We are spiritual in truth--but we must cover that which is "WRONG" to allow you to see WHERE YOU ARE, and then we can talk about where you are going and HOW to get there.

Most of you wish me to write you individually and give you information that is in at least a dozen of the JOURNALS--I cannot do that to the regular readers and, therefore, ask you new participants to be patient and do your own homework. I am not in the business of giving private readings and tutelage to individual seekers--the information is FOR ALL--6-1/2 BILLION of you. Neither am I responding too apologetically to you who claim no "time" to read. We have, through one scribe, produced 58 full JOURNALS and parts of two additional and written a weekly paper of anywhere from 28 to 48 pages--in 36 months. This is not to make you feel sorry for my scribe or myself--but to show you that it CAN BE DONE. And to you who thrust nastiness at Dharma by, "...well maybe, but you don't have to do anything else like work, tend kids and the other problems we 'people' have to face." Oh? She and E.J. have nine children, 9 and 1/3 grandchildren, a houseful of people constantly, offices in the home which means people ALL the time and who do YOU think does the things of living? She even cuts her own hair AND E.J.'s. So, is this some kind of "miracle worker" or something? No--just like YOU with a willingness to serve, a desire for knowledge (of which she now finds she had practically NONE) and a love of nation and brother.

This is, however, why it is so difficult for her to have her own ones who claim such abiding and deep friendship and understanding, giving gifts and then shoot with poison darts in the back at the directions and in the hands of a Charlatan from the world of undercover intelligence brokers.

I say the foregoing because I have to ask indulgence and patience from you as we effort to get to responding to your inquiries and demands. Few are demanding--most are loving and ask only "if you have time". Know you are beloved and every contact is accepted as a gift and treasured. Each item sent is treasured and has special meaning, forever lasting, between we who receive and you who send. We never object to objections and disagreements for they most often give opportunity for the best lessons. This is often difficult for ones to understand while undergoing the attack, but the water clears in the unfolding.

As with the opening discussion this morning--we will be most happy to print both sides of the arguments ongoing with Dr. Coleman and others--I do, however, feel the time and space is too precious for such unless the lessons worthy and the information worthy. My intent is always to offer all, petition you to read ALL on ALL subjects and THEN, ONLY THEN, discern intent and judge actions. Without all evidence there can be no honest discernment.

### THIS AFTERNOON'S MEETING

Dharma, you do not walk alone into the den of jackals. The meeting was offered for the sharing and we have visitors and loving friends who have traveled far to meet ME. I thank you for walking into the target zone but I promise you, chela, that if the house be filled with the enemy--we shall clear it THIS DAY. Ones who come in effort to regain footing are welcome--those who work as has this group to damage and destroy,

shall not enter into MY HOUSE AND REMAIN. These meetings are not some cult gathering. These are gatherings of my workers and people with a job to do, projects to discuss, business to share, help to offer or ask and an opportunity to share questions, answers and speak of that which bonds us together--GOD and our purpose in service unto that GOD.

Please trust and understand my actions of allowance to this point, of these ones, in order to pull the viper from the den--but it shall not continue with your enemy in your very room as guest. I have warned over and over that I WILL NOW USE NAMES AND PLACES of the deceivers as appropriate and thus shall I do.

Release this now that we might go over this. Thank you.

## CHAPTER 18

REC #1 HATONN

SUN., SEP. 6, 1992 10:58 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 21

SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 6, 1992

### MUSLIMS

The most important "inside" information (as you ones like to say) is regarding the war in Bosnia, etc. It is going to blast forth like a time bomb which feeds power from itself.

The surveillance of Southern Iraq is an excuse and cover for what is at hand.

The biggest lie put forth as a mere passing tid-bit is about your Largest aircraft carrier, the *Independence*, being in the Persian Gulf. This is how the media is staged to give false information according to that which they want you to hear and believe.

That Carrier is stationed as close to Yugoslavia as waterways will allow--along with the Sixth Fleet **at ready**. The other "cover-up" allows the United Nations and the United States (remember that YOU fill the needs for money, equipment and gun fodder (your babies) FOR THE U.N.--refer back to recent writings) to operate in secret.

So what is afoot?

The entire Muslim world is rallied and ready to step into that "little" disagreement in Bosnia. NOT ONLY ARE THEY READY BUT THE TURKISH FORCES ARE ALREADY INFILTRATING AND ARE AT READY TO MOVE IN IN MASS--WHICH, DEPENDING UPON HOW THINGS "THEN" GO--COULD BREAK INTO A MASSIVE WAR. IT IS ALREADY IGNITED--JUST WAITING FOR THE FUSES TO BURN.

IF THIS KIND OF PUBLICITY DOES NOT SET THE PLANS BACK, THEN IT IS MASSIVE WAR!

This is another reason the Weaver/Gritz/Idaho "war" is postponed, the U.S. Administration could not handle an internal revolution AND the mess they have staged in Europe. Believe me, chelas, you have equipment and soldiers already in the sector and you have them also scattered all about the U.S.

You are in DEADLY critical times. Meanwhile we will take up actions on the most local level, please. I know of no better way to help you in mass than to clear out some of the rot sent in to destroy you, my people.

## PEROT'S FUNCTION

If you cannot see the purpose of Perot's placement by the Establishment into the fray-- get your confirmation now. They are saying that Perot put up around \$12 million and the "people" put up the other couple of million for the campaign?

I think anyone who worked in the campaign KNOWS BETTER THAN THAT. You cannot have that large a movement and only have a couple of million put in by the workers--unless the entire thing is a total fraud. Perot didn't even help the local offices out with phone bills. He is a part and parcel of the manipulation plans afoot and you are going to have to see that or you are going to go down, purely and simply.

## GRITZ

You keep asking about Gritz and, "...well I saw him give a 'Hitler' salute...." That acknowledgement may SEEM a bit weird but, actually, there WAS a note sent in by the leader of the Skinheads--to Weaver--and in response to acknowledge receiving of the note the requirement was that Col. Gritz acknowledge with the "hand sign". Now, children, THAT IS NOT A NAZI SALUTE. That signature salute is a Native American greetings/acknowledgement--with fist closed, a symbol of unity among Blacks--and in English (American) the hand "in motion" is a simple greeting of hello and/or goodbye.

The Skinheads had a large rally to attend in California and wanted to get the heck out of Idaho. I do not sanction the Skinheads, Klu Klux Klan or the Anti-Defamation League or the Black Majority or Archie Bunker. I just tell you to get off your foolish kicks and perceptions fed to you by the media or you are going to "fold" as a nation. Those Skinheads WERE SENT TO IDAHO TO CAUSE ERUPTION OF WAR; I think an acknowledgement wave is by far the better course of action in ANY event. P.S.: YOU DO NOT KNOW WHO WAS IN THE SKINHEAD "HEAD-DRESS"-- DO YOU? YOU ONLY "THINK" YOU KNOW SOMETHING WHEN YOU ACTUALLY KNOW NOTHING!

## HOMESTEAD, FLORIDA

There was a massively BIG reason that the Homestead Base and Southern Coastal areas were hit, chelas--massive! Stop your "second guessing" about finger signs and get on with SEEING what is about to happen half a world away that will DESTROY YOUR GLOBE! WHILE YOU ARE AT IT--SEE HOW THE GOVERNMENT (YOURS) HAS SUCKED YOU IN AND WILL USE YOUR BABIES AS SACRIFICE IN ORDER TO DEMORALIZE, HYPNOTIZE AND DESTROY THE WHOLE OF YOU CITIZENRY IN AMERICA (THAT INCLUDES CANADA AND MEXICO AS WELL AS THE WHOLE OF CENTRAL AND SOUTH AMERICA). "AMERICA" IS NOT JUST THE UNITED STATES, YOU MUST REMEMBER!

A major part of the Homestead/Miami "strike" was in response to Bush's great public

acclamation that "I will be the first President to visit in 'free' Cuba". Ah, and the whole plan is and has been for the Bush Cartel to OWN all of Cuba and then the Elite Pepsi Cola cartel gets sugar free AND the real estate thugs, including the Bush "twigs" (those who aren't running the funny farm in Bahrain) will get IT ALL! I suggest you all go back and catch up on the JOURNALS AND *LIBERATORS*! THANK YOU.

WILLIAM CLARKE aka JOHN COLEMAN

Dharma, take this off please for we will turn our attention to handling the John Coleman amusement game for today. I shall be readying a statement. Actually, the statement is already made and resting in secure placement and hands to insure no foolishness takes place WHICH WOULD INSURE INSTANT RESPONSE OF LAW AND COLLAPSE OF THE EVIL PLAN UNDERWAY FROM OUR ENEMY. I AM CONSIDERING HIS INVITATION TO COME FORTH ON RADIO WITH HIM SO HE CAN "FIX ME"! WELL, I AM NOT THE ONE WHO IS BROKEN AND I DO NOT BELIEVE THAT KIND OF ENCOUNTER IS EXACTLY WHAT HE HAS IN MIND--REALLY!

ALL OF YOU ARE GOING TO COME TO KNOW THAT I AM EXACTLY WHO I CLAIM TO BE--A HOST IN SERVICE TO GOD OF LIGHT, AND AM NOT A CUTE LITTLE E.T. PLAYING GAMES WITH THE INTELLIGENCE COMMUNITY OF THIEVES AND LIARS.

IS COLEMAN'S BOOK CORRECT? INDEED--THE INFORMATION IS JUST AS FILLED WITH TRUTH NOW AS WHEN ONES SUCH AS MULLINS, ETC., WROTE IT FIRST. I THINK, JOHN, IT WAS A BAD, INSIPID IDEA TO ATTACK THROUGH U.S.P. AND ESPECIALLY THROUGH THEIR ATTORNEYS. THE LETTER OF YESTERDAY WHICH YOU FAXED EVERYWHERE TO "MAKE SOME KIND OF CASE" AND UPON WHICH YOU SENT IN ALL YOUR LITTLE VICTIMS OF LATE TO EXPERIENCE YOUR TRIUMPH, IN COPY, BACKFIRED, MY GOOD OLD BUDDY--ABOUT AS BADLY AS YOUR WORST DREAMS COULD CONJURE. I SIMPLY CAUSED MY ONES TO OVERLOOK ITS ARRIVAL UNTIL "**AFTER THE FACT**" AND YOU CEMENTED YOUR OWN COFFIN LID. THANK YOU, WE NEED ALL THE HELP WE CAN GET FOR THIS NATION AND MANKIND. SALU.



CHAPTER 19

REC #1 HATONN

MON., SEP. 7, 1992 9:32 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 22

MONDAY, SEPTEMBER 7, 1992

WATCHITS

*p "TRUTH MAY BE STRETCHED, BUT CANNOT BE BROKEN, AND ALWAYS GETS ABOVE FALSEHOOD, AS OIL DOES ABOVE WATER." (Cervantes)*

*"OF THE TYRANT, SPIES AND INFORMERS ARE THE PRINCIPAL INSTRUMENTS. WAR IS HIS FAVORITE OCCUPATION, FOR THE SAKE OF ENGROSSING THE ATTENTION OF THE PEOPLE, AND MAKING HIMSELF NECESSARY TO THEM AS THEIR LEADER. " (Aristotle)*

AND SO--

I ask that the message of yesterday be left on the phone line today also, please. You are about to enter a nuclear war and I would hope that you can see that handwriting within the colored scrolls of deceptive artwork.

CONFIRMATIONS OF YOUR TROUBLES

WHO is running your government while the President plays, eats hotdogs and frowns over the plight of "his" people?

Let me give you the worst news you could get this day: **EAGLEBURGER, SCOWCROFT AND WILLIAM CLARK. THIS MEANS THAT HENRY KISSINGER AS CONDUIT FROM ORDERS HIGHER IN "THE" COMMITTEE OF WORLD CONTROL IS IN CONTROL OF YOUR NATION AND ADMINISTRATION.**

Is THIS the same William Clarke that serves the adversary under the guise of John Coleman? NO! WORSE, FAR WORSE INDEED. Coleman is piddling in his silliness of game playing. The person of William Clarke who is completely involved in the Kissinger entanglement, Administration entanglement, drug operations and is a major part of your "JUDICIAL" system, planner and orchestrator of the KAL 007 airlines disaster--is likely the one in point. YOU had best find out WHO he is BECAUSE HE IS IN

BEIJING, CHINA TODAY SOOTHING THE BROWS OVER THE SALE OF F-16s TO TAIWAN. So--you apparently have all of the "King's" men in the highest places of your government THIS DAY.

### IRAQ

So the inspectors are leaving Baghdad with the pronouncement that there are no nuclear hazards remaining--"**...as they were informed by the intelligence community**". Oh, ee-gads, the intelligence community wouldn't give false information just to get a little "precision surgical bombing" accomplished--**WOULD IT? THE BLINDFOLD IS SO TIGHT ACROSS YOUR FACES THAT I SEE NOT HOW TO GET YOUR VISION RETURNED. YOU HAVE TO (MUST) HEAR AND SEE EVERYTHING--ESPECIALLY THE TINY SLIPS AND GARBLES, CONTRADICTIONS AND "MISPEAKS"**. "They" give you the information in passing as if the falling leaves of midsummer are showing an early Fall and then they will tell you "...what a good indication that Spring is near."

### FUEL ON HELICOPTERS

This is just a checklist for "new" listeners and readers: How many of you know that expert demolitions squads set explosives near the Randy Weaver home in Idaho? This could then be detonated by radio. Then, in full view of cameras, two barrels of diesel fuel were loaded onto a military helicopter--to douse the house with living beings, ignite it by high heat explosives (napalm) and burn the evidence AND THE INHABITANTS ALIVE? This was captured on film and the mission had to be scrubbed--after the helicopter took off anyway, circled and again landed. The film is in NICE, SAFE KEEPING. YOU ARE OUT OF TIME, AMERICA, TO PLAY YOUR "PROVE IT TO ME" GAMES--IT IS PROVEN AND IF YOU MISSED IT--IT IS YOUR PROBLEM AND NO ONE ELSE'S. YOU MAY WELL ALL GO DOWN FROM THE IGNORANCE BUT IT IS NO ONE'S FAULT SAVE YOURS.

### FLORIDA

LOOK! Those people are as "under control" according to FEMA as if the bayonets were "fixed" and the grenades popping. The diseases have been introduced and all you have to do is wait.

How elusive is IT? Well, let's just say as example, that Dharma and Ed Young (our Chief Editor) were standing in a parking lot at a recognized restaurant frequently visited so that the workers can "visit" without

surveillance teams on their necks--but that is foolish for it now is the "favorite" eating establishment of the County Sheriffs trained by the KGB.

### NEW KINDS OF WEAPONS

A mere "whoof" of toxic substance was introduced into the breeze. Dharma and Ed were simply looking up at the stars. Ed is still almost bedridden from the assault against him and it only struck his face and neck. Dharma was protected by a life-crystal lotion over which she wore regular makeup. Her symptoms were three days of total inability to get "hay fever" under control for the substance adhered to the inner lining of the nose and throat. Now, chelas, this was a relatively HARMLESS substance--just testing and playing. **YOU ARE NOT SAFE ANYWHERE**. If, in fact, it had been any of those workers of Dr. Coleman--they would be desperately ill for the substance is a very high frequency crystalline substance--highly irritating and affects the "nervous system". This, played upon by the following pulse system causes the tiny bits to act as receivers, thus enhancing and amplifying the pulse units. I have NOT yet been able to get Ed's attention that when I suggest nicely to get out of the vicinity for a respite--he does so. I hope that he will reconsider for if you risk too greatly to get out ONE paper you may find you NO LONGER HAVE ANY PAPER AT ALL. Miss a paper, have its subjects out of totally proper editing or misaligned print? I remind you--to miss a paper deadline or a printing for a week is fine--it may well allow you to still have capability of function next week or next year.

Why did "I" allow this to touch two of my most critical people? So that they will LISTEN and attend it--NEXT TIME. A small dose of mutant male chondrions. Now, what does that mean in simple English? It means that there is a substance of crystalline life form called miatochondria which has its main job of converting glucose to usable ATP (never mind--it means a molecule which goes through glycolysis and ultimately gives energy production. I'm sorry, I am not now interested in giving you lessons on chondriana).

These life-forms existed myriads of eons past and are now being reintroduced.

They come in the form of male and female. The male is very aggressively active, is in constant motion--courting, energizing the female. The female, on the other hand, is a passive, single-layered membrane creature that becomes energized by the male during this courting ritual.

The male protects the female from any virus, bacteria, or cancer cell and if

placed within the chondriana's environment, the male gives rise to militant chondriantes, or killer cells. These are the ancestors of your lymphocytes, the T cells, etc.

The "whole" of a complete DNA structure balances cellular life and, once in the body, they convert the microbes present, to food for reproductive energy.

### ENEMY OVERLOAD

In absence of the female the chondrion is most abusive to the system and to the contact point--but on a delayed reaction basis.

The best treatment of the rashes and other reactions is to, of course, introduce the female chondriana or a whole form and allow the mutant cells to be absorbed, balanced or killed off.

The other protection is the "LIGHT" as WE can produce it--or YOU--through mental control of self in frequency manipulation. Dharma already has that capability without conscious thought about it and still, she had days of discomfort as if "something" was embedded in the nasal membranes. Had she not been looking upward, she would have had no reaction for the substance fell on her but could "do" nothing. Ed, on the other hand, produced a nasty allergic rash similar to a bad case of poison Sumac. I use that substance, Sumac, because poison oaks and ivies produce blistering, etc., wherein Sumac does so also but mostly produces a bad rash with neuronc impact and dry crusting which in itself is debilitating because of the itching and stinging of the "drawing" or "shrinking" of surrounding tissue.

A lot of this substance has been introduced into the wind patterns in many areas to monitor reactions and wind currents. This reaction causes people to go purchase out of season antihistamines, etc. And, these do help. Dharma uses quite a lot of "Contact" antihistamine compound and this also helped keep the symptoms to a minimum. You who feel an aspirin is not great for you under any circumstances--are indeed as foolish as are those that overdose. If you have a headache--for goodness sakes, take a headache stopper and don't come complain to me or to God that your head hurts. If you play silly games, you get foolish results.

Can you control it through the mind? Of course--ALL is controlled through the mind--but you ones are trained to NOT DO SO and there are FEW, FEW, FEW who can conjure that kind of mind control.

By the way--a photon blast reaction is going to often manifest exactly in that manner described above. In fact, the introduction of choice of the substance will be introduced most easily and silently through a photon pulse which is totally invisible as an x-ray and yet has pinpoint effectiveness.

One reason for the reaction is that the photon frequency most preferred is one of such high frequency as to kill the female chondriana finding its way into the beam stream.

You ones are no longer playing in a visible world. The world about you is hidden by deliberate manipulation and the assaults are from macro and micro "things" which are also outside your comprehension and realm of sight and other of your physical senses. For instance, you look up and HOW DO YOU KNOW YOU ARE NOT LOOKING AT THE UNDERSIDE OF AN ENCAPSULATING CRAFT OF SOME SORT? YOU DO NOT! You have no way, for instance, to know whether or not you are ACTUALLY walking and experiencing on the INSIDE OF THE GLOBE and playing stars and suns with the very CORE. Ponder these things and perhaps REALITY can be a bit more acceptable to you.

### NOW TO LAWYERS AND INFORMATION

I continue to be annoyed that you of the legal profession who work in my service continue to avoid, seemingly at all costs, that which we give you with which to work. WHY do you go to court to argue on the basis of "copied" diagrams and ridiculous non-existent bases? The JOURNALS are EXACTLY as expressed--JOURNALS. Regular, dated MAGAZINES. We are not in the novel writing business--we are in the compilation of Truth from ANY and ALL resources. If persons wish to track further the information, i.e., Walter Russell's material, then they can go forth and jolly well get it. I am not in the seminar, meditation or piddle-de-winks business. We are an information "review" type of document produced as dated, regularly distributed material integrating many myriads of topics into the ability of the public to garner truth from the mountains of garbage.

Perhaps the work of Dr. Russell is not a good example after all, for his wondrous and perfect work has been exploited into metaphysical garbage heaps in an attempt to KEEP THE TRUTH OF HIS REAL AND VALID WORK HIDDEN. Through ones claiming his production and work it has been destroyed and melded into NEW AGE trash of HUMANISTIC ORIGIN--BY THEIR OWN WORDS! IT SHALL NOT PREVAIL! (!!!) Walter Russell AND Nikola Tesla in the same physical presentation timing, were given from a higher dimension the work presented and brought forth--

and no "Binder", "Coleman/Clarke" or the Devil himself shall longer hide the magnificent Truth of his unveiling of GOD! Lao made sure he is remembered as a "Humanist"--he WAS NOT! HE WAS A GIFTED RECEIVER FROM THE HIGHEST REALMS OF THE GOD DIMENSION AND MAN SHALL NOT LONGER KEEP THE TRUTH OF HIS ORIGIN AND CREATION, PURPOSE AND FUNCTION, FROM MANKIND.

If this is unacceptable to the legal counsels involved, then THAT is unacceptable to me and our mission. It goes beyond "Constitutional Rights"-it goes to the hiding and deception against God Himself who now again sends HIS WORD AS PROMISED AND IT SHALL NOT BE STOPPED. The books in point of argument are of no consequence--we can rewrite the books a thousand times over and **BETTER** present the material--BUT ATTENTION MUST BE FOCUSED ONTO THE CULPRITS OF YOUR INTENTIONAL DOWNFALL AND IGNORANCE THROUGH DECEPTION, STUPIDITY AND FALSE TEACHERS. I SIMPLY APOLOGIZE TO MY OWN LAMBS WHO MUST BEAR THE FINANCIAL BURDENS, IMPACT, EMBARRASSMENTS AND DAMAGES SEEMINGLY ALONE. THIS, ONLY TO HAVE ADDED POURING ON OF EVIL BURDEN BY ONES THEY THOUGHT TO BE FRIENDS AND WHO CLAIMED ONLY DESIRE TO SERVE AND SHARE AND BEFRIEND. MOST LESSONS ARE PAINFUL IN THE LEARNING--SOME ARE NEVER LEARNED IN A GIVEN EXPERIENCE--I would ponder this last statement most carefully and consider wherein you may have gotten OTHER information AND PERCEPTIONS!

Am I, Hatonn, a "fun" "host" to joke about with and play cops and robbers? NO, I am saddled with a mission to enlighten MAN OF EARTH TO TRUTH--not half-truths, smoke rings, flower petals, beads and/or bangles. Please think of IT this way: I DON'T LIKE IT SO MUCH EITHER! YOU ARE A SPECIES OF PREDOMINANTLY MEAN, VICIOUS, GREEDY, SOLELY PHYSICALLY ORIENTED, PUSHED, CONFUSED AND *HELPLESS, EVIL CONTROLLED CHILDREN, MANY OF WHOM ARE STILL SEEKING DESPERATELY FOR GOD, BALANCE, PEACE AND TRUTH.* IT IS FOR THESE THAT WE CONTINUE.

**Responsibility, unlike instinctive pursuit of pleasure, proceeds from inner conflict, fought on a battleground stretching from man's brain to his soul. From this individual struggle emerges a sense of values expressed through physical activity. May you come within the ability to see and hear and glean.**

## CHAPTER 20

REC #2 HATONN

WED., SEP. 9, 1992 9:49 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 24

WEDNESDAY, SEPTEMBER 9, 1992

### WATCHIT

Everyone on community or utility water systems--CHECK YOUR WATER. There is being MASS contamination of water systems and introduction of substances into the air which give symptoms of flu, lupus, rashes and other lesser symptoms such as dizziness, nausea and allergy type reactions. These symptoms can be minimal to severe.

Worse, the local utility or community services district personnel will tell you to "boil" the water for safety. They are also authorized to tell you (at least until we got into it) that it is NOT bacterial or microbial. LISTEN UP--if the contaminate as they describe as particulate and not microbial, the boiling will ONLY INTENSIFY AND CONDENSE THE RATIO OF SUBSTANCE TO WATER JUST AS IN "BOILING DOWN" GRAVY OR SYRUP TO THICKEN. WHEN CONFRONTED WITH THIS FACT THE SPEAKER AT THE FACILITY WILL BE TOTALLY CONFUSED FROM HAVING A STORY CONFRONTED, AT WHICH TIME YOU MAY GET SHIFTED OFF TO A HIGHER AUTHORITY.

In the Community of Tehachapi, a class action suit is being filed today or not later than tomorrow. I suggest if this is afoot in your community--get busy likewise. The problems are covered by "breaking filters", "high pressure rupture"--all sorts of total obscene cover-ups. Symptoms in this water supply have been complained of for some two years with worsening symptoms until it became so obvious six weeks ago as to really make the community sick. Now the water shows color changes and notices had to be sent--however NOTHING WAS DONE UNTIL THE BOARD OF HEALTH WAS SUMMONED AND IT COULD NOT BE LONGER HIDDEN. THE WORSE FACT IS THAT ALL WHO HAVE HAD THIS WATER NOW CARRY A CRYSTALLINE VIRUS WHICH WILL AFFECT THE BODY AS DOES A HERPES VIRUS WHEN THE IMMUNE SYSTEM IS DAMAGED OR THE BODY IS COMPROMISED BY STRESS, ETC.

Do not ask me what can be done, please, because the answer is "nothing" to you who have paid the price for the FDA because they have carefully

removed the legal means of obtaining the natural substance which will destroy the little bugger. If I speak further about helpful substance, the phone lines are tapped and we shall be silenced.

THIS IS BEING DONE ACROSS THE NATION. DIRECT CONTAMINATION IS INTRODUCED INTO AREAS SUCH AS FLORIDA WHERE WATER IS COMPROMISED.

### ONTO THE "TIPS" OF THE DAY FROM VARIOUS SOURCES

Confirmation and shocking reports come now from the very inner chambers of Ft. Knox wherein your GOLD RESERVES are supposed to be stored. I told you years ago that all the gold was removed, shipped out through Naval Intelligence and paid into foreign accounts through Israel and other national receivers and most resides in Swiss vaults or has been scattered throughout the "Banksters" reservoirs.

FORT KNOX FACILITIES NOW HOLD ONLY NEWLY PRINTED "COLORED" MONEY IN MASSIVE AMOUNTS AND RATION STAMPS SUCH AS WERE CIRCULATED TO THE POPULATION DURING THE SECOND WORLD WAR. THESE ARE STACKED AND READY FOR IMMEDIATE DISTRIBUTION.

### YUGOSLAVIA

The Muslim invasion is set to happen when the trigger cue is given--all "U.N." forces are on red alert at battle stations.

### GERMANY

We are told from ones in Germany that the riots and uprisings have almost brought the nation to a standstill. The groups called "Skinheads" APPEAR to be the culprits--THEY ARE NOT. The neo-Nazis actually see what is underway and are efforting to bring the populace to control but the riots are so well orchestrated as to have the cities, especially, completely terrorized.

The affront is said to stem from a massive influx of Vietnamese "refugees" and Koreans with a few Taiwanese.

When these things happen ALL OVER THE GLOBE--KNOW THAT THE MAJOR ACTION IS ALREADY UNDER WAY.



## U.S. GOV'T CONTROL

**I do not know what has been added to the prior phone message but add this at any rate please:**

Your government is actually under operation by Henry Kissinger's ring-leaders while Bush plays in the campaign. He has no actual control over the Administration whatsoever. Baker is involved but the major decisions and actions as to things such as F-16 sales to Saudi Arabia and Taiwan (which has China in a fury) is being done by "Advisors". Eagleburger, Scowcroft, William Clarke and other thugs and criminals are in total control of your U.S. government.

FEMA is not reacting except through orders for very little "help" but much "force" in Florida and has yet to do anything valid in Los Angeles. There is no RESCUE fund for disasters and the point is to bring the citizens into total incarceration by circumstances---but through force because the damage **WILL BE DESTROYED AND PARTIES ARE BEING EVICTED FROM THEIR PROPERTY AT THIS MOMENT.**

## REAL "RUMORS"--NO COMMENT

This is simply to pass along rumors and along these lines (i.e. Photon belts, etc) you are on your own because I will not allow demonstrations against my people for my sharing with you: However, the latest "gossip" but from extremely reliable earthbound resources says the planned mock "alien" invasion of Phoenix, Ariz. is set for October 12th next.

Then, on October 24th (on the celebration of the founding of the U.N.) the total collapse of the Banking system and economic collapse is set.

I put it out there for your speculation and action if you so choose. You can stop and postpone, change forward or backward according to what you do and publicity given the matter. I will no longer speculate. You have it--do with it that which you will.

## BO GRITZ

Please understand that this place is NOT Bo Gritz headquarters. If you have complaints about his groups or representatives--take it up with him. These people are happy to forward ALL information, complaints and/or praises--but we represent a "paper" and "Journals". We support as the ONLY

candidate capable of making change--but we are not invited within the working group nor do we have desire to be such. We will be pleased to forward requests for personal appearances and do offer some very notable attention getters for his representation--but we do not serve as his campaign center in any manner whatsoever. This is evidenced by errors in personnel and phone numbers as given in the *LIBERATOR*. *We are happy to correct them but we gave what was available at the time to our Editors.* We do appreciate sharing of any and ALL documents or even "gossip" for a nation must be "informed" and we do not wish to give out erroneous information. There have been great up-heavals in top levels of management within his campaign and, yes, I am aware of what and who--but my people are NOT and are authorized to not give out "speculative" opinions or information--for until we receive from Cmdr. Gritz directly we actually HAVE NO VALID INFORMATION. And even then it is only one side of the quarrel.

You need the LEADER, not the childish quarrels which will break the back of any movement to better circumstances. We have a nest of vipers in our own midst and you as citizens must discern on MERITS--NOT THE WEAKNESS OF INVOLVED PERSONS SEEKING STATUS AND AUTHORITY OR ACTUALLY INFILTRATED TO STOP THE MOVEMENT FROM SUCCESS. THIS IS TRUE OF ALL ACTIONS AND DOUBLY TRUE FOR SUCH AS A PRESIDENTIAL BATTERING SQUAD ACTION. GO WITH GOD AND YOU WILL BE GIVEN INSIGHT AND DISCERNMENT-- **WHO ELSE AND WHAT ELSE DO YOU HAVE THAT EVEN "MIGHT" DO IT?** SALU.

## CHAPTER 21

REC #1 HATONN

FRI., SEP. 11, 1992 8:11 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 26

FRIDAY, SEPTEMBER 11, 1992

### RUMORS AND CONFIRMATIONS

OK, the confirmations are now flowing through. Remember the "maybe its sand fleas" or, or, or--in problems with troops' health during and after the Saudi stay? Now they have deliberately DONE IT AGAIN, readers. It is now firm that at least 50,000 soldiers are dying of, "introduced through inoculations", a species of Anthrax. This is even more efficient for ridding yourselves of people than is "friendly fire".

How could they get away with it? Because it was touted that Iraq had Anthrax-laden Scuds and it was necessary for PROTECTION. There is NO CURE for this and many, many more persons are already dead of other "claimed" causes than you can imagine. IT WILL GET WORSE!

### SPEAKING OF FRIENDLY FIRE

You now have public information regarding intentional death raids on your own people (POWs/MIAs) as a caller to a night-line network program (during the Idaho standoff with Weaver and Gritz) called in to say that "I WAS ONE WHO WAS SENT IN TO KILL POWs IN SOUTHEAST ASIA FIFTEEN YEARS AGO IN PLANNED AND ORCHESTRATED ASSAULTS TO LEAVE NONE ALIVE--AND I HAVEN'T SLEPT A NIGHT IN THE FIFTEEN YEARS SINCE." Please open your eyes and ears, World--the clock is at the hour.

### HEPATITIS B & C, AIDS AND OTHER LIES

The prisons around your nation are epidemic with Hepatitis. This is the same form of virus introduced into national water supplies--first studied and tested in the control for populations of prisons, etc. In Tehachapi, Calif. a Constitutional Law Center class action suit was filed yesterday against ones of the Golden Hills Community Services District and all other authority parties thereof because of contamination which was KNOWN about for two years and current complaints of symptoms for six months. People are now sick. This virus will remain in the body ready to present (as herpes) for the remainder of life span. There is no "allowed" remedy. This is the reason AIDS as a disease category is being revised to include many other diseases such as the new strain of Tuberculosis which also does NOT have a cure. YOU ARE IN "IT" CITIZENS. You may find it more interesting to find that it is first introduced into the area in this township--where resides Dharma AND THE LIBERATOR. Nice try, boys--but our people are shielded and heeded warnings. There may be slight inconvenience but ones

who have followed my instructions explicitly are fine.

When confronted by the "press" and "media" the Head of the CSD in point said (about the suits that might come forth), "...oh well, we have liability insurance." Also, it comes forth that the county Grand Jury is looking into the fact of possible mismanagement of funds by this CSD group--like, for instance, a lawyer who gets more than \$600/hr. The same law firm and billing/bookkeeping services (also out of town) serve several of the small communities in the immediate area. Strange? NO--POLITICAL CORRUPTION IN FULL FLOWER.

ALL YOU PEOPLE OUT THERE HAD BEST BE CHECKING THOSE BOUTS OF FAST SPREADING "FLU" THAT SEEMS TO HAVE NO ENDING BUT GREAT BEGINNINGS. YOU COULD ALLOW THIS TO BE A TEST CASE FOR YOUR USE AS PRECEDENT FOR IF MANY OF YOUR TOWNSHIPS FILED--WITH PROOF OF CONTAMINATION OF WATER SUPPLIES WITH COVER-UP, YOU COULD AT LEAST SCARE THE PERPETRATORS INTO STOPPING SUCH. CLASS ACTION SUITS THROUGH A CENTRAL FOCUS AS IS THE LAW CENTER FOR CONSTITUTIONAL LAW (CLC) CAN BE FOUGHT WITH "POOLED" RESOURCES AND MAKE THE LEGAL COUNTER ASSAULT FEASIBLE. WE HAVE EFFORTED TO GIVE YOU ASSISTANCE BUT YOU ARE GOING TO HAVE TO FOLLOW THROUGH WITH IT. OUR PEOPLE CANNOT LONGER CARRY THE BURDEN OF EXPENSE FOR THE ENTIRE OF YOUR NATION. IT IS UP TO YOU.

### DEATH IN FLORIDA

There was a great loss of life in Florida's hurricane which is still covered from your attention. Bodies have been removed from the area in very large numbers. I remind you that one dead person can cover for tens of dozens for you have no way of checking against "other" death announcements. This as example: say John Doe dies and YOU know it. In a nearby place Jane Doe dies---BUT, both are counted and reported as ONE count and with no communications available there is NO WAY FOR ANY OF YOU TO KNOW "HOW MANY". It is simply that these "helpful" troops are having to haul out large numbers of bodies under this same number of counting.

### HAWAII HURRICANE THREAT

You can expect the same thing today in Hawaii. Does anyone remember that Hawaii is a State of the United States? That hurricane which will probably hit Hawaii TODAY is going to be as big as Andrew if it is not diverted and hits head on. Yet what happens? A day or so of "some" mention and then suddenly with no fanfare to speak of or show of preparations, it is THERE!

### OTHER NOTABLE HAPPENINGS

There was a big earthquake in your alternate missile launch site. By the way--many of

the recent launches are joint ventures with Communist "brothers" so just WHO do you think really gets the use of the launched satellites? Well, it is NOT YOU.

The volcanic activity in the Philippines is disastrous and, now, note that in Zaire, South Africa (near where the incredible massacre of hundreds of South Africans took place a couple of days ago)--a major earthquake (seven point or above, the largest ever reported in the area) has occurred. ***Could this be to cover the massive numbers of dead in the area and unreported to international press--from the machine-gun and assault weapons hit against a peaceful demonstration? AT ANY RATE OF COUNTING--"YOU" ARE NOT GOING TO GET ACCURACY IN REPORTING.***

### IRS MANEUVERING

Beware the Ides of March and April: The IRS is putting a change through in electronic tax-return filing in an effort to suppress fraud--this will stop private programs that lend money to taxpayers who file for refunds.

### \$10 BILLION TO ISRAEL

From the harnessed horse: Bush just spoke to the B'nai B'rith Anti-Defamation League (a branch of British Intelligence in coalition with the British-Israeli League) that he is formally making a commitment and will insist Congress give the \$10 Billion to Israel. I find this interesting for a couple of reasons. The most important is that U.S. Patriot groups and citizens even in the back mountains of Idaho are assaulted and attacked and yet \$10 BILLION of YOUR only resources is given away to foreign interests--that, when all of your Florida tip is years away from functioning. Los Angeles has not, by the way, received any help from the U.S. as promised!

### CHINA MAY NOT PAY

Remember those GRAIN DEALS that took ALL your grain and wheat reserves and you couldn't believe what we told you? Well, China threatens to stop the grain agreement (this means that they will now refuse to PAY for that which they have gotten) if F-16s go to Taiwan as ordered by Bush.

YOU IN THE U.S. HAVE LESS THAN A 30 DAY SUPPLY OF FOOD!! PONDER IT AND HAVE A GOOD DAY.

### POTATO VS. POTATOE

Has anyone considered this: singular for potato is potato, plural for potato is potatoes. The same is valid for tomato(es). Did anyone study your English grammar? Of course it may not longer be acceptable since the Vice President blew it. History changes with the whims of the ruling parties as does science and math--so why not ALL?

### DON ECKER/UFO MAGAZINE

I see no purpose in responding again to such rubbish and blatant disinformation resources as Don Ecker of UFO magazine. I find the attack of both them and Joseph Pavlonski (alias John Coleman) to be amusing and self-condemning. I do, however, ask that a rather miserable counter attack of a couple of years past from one of "their own UFO colleagues" to be a more than adequate answer. I ask that the Editors reprint the newsletter from Cooper regarding the group involved herein from that JOURNAL.

However, for you who read the article in UFO, I wish to point out that ANYONE coming to INFILTRATE or SPY were welcomed and all questions were responded to with great courtesy and generosity. There has never been rudeness and I believe that is self-evident by the same article wherein the "spies" got, apparently, all sorts of information--all of which is invalid and foolish in nature. There is NO GROUP, NO CULT, NO CHURCH AND THEREFORE CAN BE NO "LOOSE ORGANIZATION".

Don Ecker shows his own blundering stupidity by ending the article "...George Green stated that "anyone" could build the "descrambler" to tune into the military channel that purportedly carries Hatonn..." George DID NOT SAY SUCH A THING--the frequency is a high band frequency in the range of weather satellite usage and is NOT military and I would guess that you might have to be sophisticated in radio to build your own--but capability already exists for receiving the sound waves. "Descrambler" is poor language use--because it needs no descrambling--simply a translator of the pulse language or a very sophisticated computer terminal for simultaneous "reading" of the pulses.

He (Ecker) also says: "If Hatonn doesn't have the answer, perhaps local military facilities might: Edwards Air Force Base and the China Lake Naval Weapons Station are both relatively nearby." Ah, a blackmail threat of some sort?? Not to worry, readers: They both catch everything directly and right off this computer so we actually feel quite secure. They may have "big guns" but I have more massive "weapons" at my disposal. We have a very healthy respect for one another and it would behoove readers to get a little more "with it". If you need a UFO "magazine" for old drivell--what think you that may have happened in this last 40 years? The dis- mis-information teams are getting pretty desperate, ARE THEY NOT? Better look carefully and think about it, readers. If you look at their price tag I think you will also find our publications are far less expensive on one to one basis and you MIGHT get some interesting information regarding UFOs from our resource--I have yet to see one totally accurate report or story in their publication. I would guess that our Khazarian, Don Ecker (alias a dozen labels), must be getting nervous to get involved with such other agents already disclosed as blatant enemy agents to the United States of America.

If you who claim to be "the people" do not clean out the thieves and liars who claim your press, sensational tabloids, and media--then perhaps you deserve the smothering lies and deceit dumped on you. It is these little "nerds" who allow the "big jerks" to totally control you and all your thought processes. I AM OBVIOUSLY BIG

ENOUGH TO GIVE THEM A BAD CASE OF NIGHT TERRORS OR THEY WOULD NOT ATTACK SO STUPIDLY--IF I AM NOT REAL, WHY THE ATTENTION, MR. ECKER? WE BOTH KNOW YOUR DESPERATION, DO WE NOT? PEOPLE ARE WAKING UP AND YOU DECEIVERS ARE GETTING DAMNED SCARED, AREN'T YOU? I LOOK FORWARD TO NUMBER THREE WHEREIN WE AWAIT JOSEPH PAVLONSKI'S ADDITION AND INTERVIEW--IF HE IS STILL YET UNDEPORTED AS THE WARRANT ISSUED REQUIRES. CREDIBILITY? YES INDEED--BUT NOT FOR YOU, SIRs AND MADAMs.

I further suggest all stay tuned because I believe all will find testimony in the suit defending against the University of Science and Philosophy quite interesting. I, Germain, Russell and even Tesla--are very capable of speaking for selves and I do believe a JURY will find it indeed informative. INDEED, I LOOK FORWARD TO THE NEXT IN THE SERIES, MR. ECKER.

## CHAPTER 22

REC #3 SOLTEC

FRI., SEP. 11, 1992 9:52 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 26

FRIDAY, SEPTEMBER 11, 1992

### RUMORS AND COMMENTS OF GEOPHYSICAL NATURE

Hatonn present to point out some geophysical happenings which must be given attention by you in California. This is urgent and it is important.

I have had calls from ones who are in the geophysical "community" and questions are pouring in like a broken water main. You now have what is turning out to be a second major fault created by the recent series of quakes and ones are getting more nervous about it than the San Andreas. Why? Because it has been "created" and would intentionally take in areas desirable for destruction which would have been outside the devastation of the San Andreas.

On the day before yesterday as example (Wed. 9th) there was a quake of 4.0 or higher around 4:40 A.M. eleven miles N.E. of Barstow (for you map lookers). Then at 5:50 A.M. there was a 4 point 9 miles East of Desert Hot Springs which was the same place as the April 22nd action. Then at 5:52 A.M. there followed on a 3.4 at the very same location.

I have two reasons to discuss this in this particular sequence because these recent assaults are made possible by drought (intentional and man-made) for years and low levels of groundwater which has ruined all support structures. And, Soltec is going to give you a full lesson in "Groundwater" so this is more timely than you might at first note.

So, what do you have happening? From space it can be seen that there are old evidences of rifts which are now calculated to be from a "cycle" return of some 20,000 years. (Getting nervous yet?) I got into enough trouble over the Photon Belt that I shall abide my mouth on this cycle but YOU had best pay attention.

At any rate, those old rifts were studied and the gang went to work. They now have "created" a fault which runs northward to the Garlock (at least) and easterly through Nevada and into Utah.

Why is this significant? Well, for starters, the underground facilities of your government criminals are now in the "take-out" area. It should "just miss" the main facility of my old favorite tunnel system at Northrop. However, you ones in the



facilities areas of San Bernardino, Edwards and China Lake--had better be getting very, very nervous. The soil is like mush (or cottage cheese) and now the line of assault and "breaking" is easily seen from the air.

At Norton Air Force Base at San Bernardino almost all activities are halting except that ALL AERIAL CAMERA CREWS ARE ON FULL TIME DUTY. This is noted within the past couple of weeks by simple observers (and those camera crews).

It is also noted by geologists in investigations that all quakes are being experienced with TWO explosions--one from the air and one from underground. This is now KNOWN without argument at Landers, etc. This is being seen now as a full parallel fault to the San Andreas (carefully and specifically NOT intersecting with major break zones of the San Andreas.) I most certainly hope you nice people are not foolish enough to blame this on little (or big) E.T.s from the heavens.

Things such as this are being done all about your nation in one fashion or another depending on results desired by the Elite nitwits. It is no different than opening up an old river bed and rerouting a river. The point is to go along the fault lines and re-score as you would a jog in a window-pane of glass--then crack it and whammo--gone with the "big one". Indeed, chelas, around this location it does begin to look more and more like ocean front property, doesn't it?

These are just points to ponder and confirmations to offer in order that you stop playing and tittering and get some supplies in, little dreamyheads.

### PHOTONS ARE GAMMA RAYS

To you who still chant nasties and pick arrows with sharp jagged edges to carve up Dharma and denounce Hatonn, I think you should also have a little brain fodder. I won't comment, just give you a reprint of a UPI article just released (early Sept. 1992).

QUOTE:

Washington, UPI: **POWERFUL GAMMA RAYS (PHOTONS) HITTING EARTH:**

Scientists have detected the most powerful source of high-energy gamma rays ever detected outside Earth's galaxy, an international team reported Wednesday.

Researchers from six institutions detected the ultra-high-energy gamma rays striking the Earth's upper atmosphere with energies of 1 trillion electron volts, 1 trillion times the amount of energy contained in a comparable amount of visible light coming from a desk lamp.

With energy typically billions of times greater than visible light, gamma rays (photons) are a type of radiation generated by the most violent physical processes.

This is the first observation of such high-powered gamma rays coming from outside Earth's Milky Way galaxy, said James Gaidos, a professor of physics at Purdue University and a member of the Whipple Observatory Gamma Ray Collaboration team [???] that made the discovery reported in the journal *Nature*.

Although each individual gamma ray carries a great deal of energy, the energy is absorbed before reaching ground level, posing no danger to plant or animal life on Earth. **[H: If you believe this last one, then how about a bridge from San Francisco to Oakland that I have for sale.]**

Located in the middle of a galaxy 400 million light years away **[H: Pleiades is only 500 light years away.]**, the source is about the size of our solar system, the researchers said, but it produces as much energy in these trillion-electron-volt gamma rays as Earth's galaxy emits in all kinds of energy, Gaidos said.

This makes the distant gamma ray source, an active galactic nucleus called Markarian 421, the source of the highest energy gamma rays discovered to date outside our own galaxy, he said.

"The presumption is that the energy engine powering Markarian 421 is a super-massive black hole, probably more than a million times the mass of our sun," Gaidos said. "There is no other known mechanism, or even speculative mechanism, that could produce these kinds of energies."

A black hole is a HYPOTHETICAL formation in space with such strong gravitational pull that nothing can escape it.

High energy gamma rays can be generated on Earth only rarely by collisions of particles produced in the most powerful particle accelerator laboratories, he said.

Using a finely tuned detector at the Whipple Observatory, the group made their observations of Markarian 421 between March 24 and May 8.

In addition to Gaidos and Lamb, other principal investigators affiliated with the Whipple Gamma Ray Collaboration include:

Trevor Weekes, Harvard-Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics, Carl W. Akerlof, University of Michigan, Michael Cawley and David Fegan, National University of Ireland, and Michael Hillas, University of Leeds, United Kingdom. END OF QUOTING.

\* \* \*

Thank you, Dr. Young, for bringing this article to my attention--it speaks far more eloquently than can I. Now, some of you might understand why Dr. Young came to

edit our "little" news print--YOU GET TRUTH AND IT ULTIMATELY COMES TO THE SURFACE. This is all not one thing other than the sequence expected in the entering of the "Photon Belt" and I find it interesting that these same learned institutions have never heard of anything like a "Photon Belt" but know all about gamma rays which are Photons?????? Indeed, thank you Ed, for it makes me look good--but, as Editor, it also makes you look good and not quite so foolish in the reality of your confused world.

### HURRICANE WIND SPEEDS

So they finally own up that Andy came in at around 200 plus miles per hr. The facts are that all recording equipment went off the scales. And what do they now say? "We seem to be **entering a cycle of tremendously increased wind speeds in hurricane activity.**"

I suggest you ones DEMAND rebuilding in all areas be of domes and unstapled construction. Yes YOU DO HAVE IT--RIGHT THROUGH SOME OF OUR PEOPLE SO IS IT NOT TIME TO FIX AMERICA(N) FIRST?

### MORE "BETTER WATCHITS"

There is a bill before Congress to ban the additive, Ethanol, from auto fuels. This will limit all transportation fuel supplies to that which "THEY" can TOTALLY CONTROL AND SHUT OFF. Autos will have no other available fuel for alternative use causing a total shutdown of travel in any form other than horse and buggy! Why do you suppose your "happy camper government fools" would do this?

Note: Bar codes are beginning to be used widely, especially in foreign products, newspapers for specific "editions", etc., which are invisible except to infrared light. How many of these do you think you have on your person?

I would turn over the forum now, to a colleague and I thank you for your attention.

### GEOPHYSICS DISCUSSION

I would introduce myself, please. I am Antonious Soltec, Geophysicist. I have been asked to present some information for you who have perhaps forgotten your geophysical lessons and you who have not yet been offered same. My intent is to always be a bit "primary" because I have no intent of bogging minds or showing some type of ego expression of expertise in boring non-understandable language. If the outlay of information appears to be tedious, I suggest you sit and effort to remember what I have brought forth on vulcanism and earthquakes, etc., and note that already much is forgotten--if at all received. Those, I understand, will be reprinted in this series for your updating and appreciation.

You are in a phase of assault by the Globalist "masters" and their stooges wherein your

groundwater is being deliberately contaminated by pollutants and microbiologic organisms. It becomes imperative that you understand from whence comes your "faucet" water so that you can take precautions. You will, however, find that once contaminated there is no such thing as total "clean-up" by methods available in daily use for cleaning and reclaiming water supplies. Methods for true purification ARE functional BUT NOT AVAILABLE FOR USE.

In the subject of "water" as a whole, I begin with "ground water" because in some ways it can be regarded as a legitimate agent of gradation--along with streams, ice, wind, and waves. Moving groundwater can pick up rock materials, transport them very long distances, and finally deposit them. When groundwater performs this function, it automatically classifies as a "grader" which in this subject matter refers to something such as a "road grader" that "moves things along" as simplified definition. The fact that groundwater's mineral load is restricted to those that can be carried in solution is something of a limiting factor, but wind is a certified member of the gradational fraternity and cannot take anything into solution (nor essentially can ice). So every agent has its peculiarities, groundwater among them.

The erosive or gradational province is not the only one involving groundwater. Probably of more importance to you humans is its control of steam discharge and of the water level of lakes and swamps, as well as a source of irrigation and potable water for a large part of the world's population. In this as example, the groundwater level of the Mojave Desert has so dropped that the runways at Edwards Air Force Base collapse in three or more feet dips or actual breaks (fissures). However, when we delve into matters of this kind we open up a whole Pandora's box of interrelated water problems, for it becomes apparent immediately that groundwater and surface water share a high degree of mutuality and complete divorce of one from the other is not only difficult to attain but perhaps not wholly desirable. Also, the student must be aware of the human's role regarding water resources and the significant interrelationships of all the Earth's water.

I shall simply take them in the order most often presented to students of Physical Geology.

### HYDROLOGIC CYCLE

As a point of departure you must remember that there is only so much moisture on your earth. None is lost or gained from outer space, but at any given moment some of it is in the sea, some on the land in the form of water or ice, some in the crust itself as groundwater, some as suspended water droplets and gaseous water vapor in the atmosphere. The cycle of change in **both form and place is called the hydrologic cycle.**

All of the world's water derives from the oceans, and most of it returns ultimately to that source. Evaporation from the sea provides the water vapor for rain and snow. If it condenses and precipitates over the oceans, then its return is immediate but, if it is

carried over the land, a number of things may happen to it prior to finding its way back. Some of the moisture falls as snow and remains on the land until the spring melt before flowing back to the sea via rivers. Or it may become part of a semi-permanent ice mass and be detained many hundreds or thousands of years. Much of the water vapor will fall as rain, some flowing off immediately on the surface, some remaining in lakes and swamps, some evaporating directly or via plants to be precipitated again, and some soaking deep into the ground to percolate gradually downslope to the sea or to appear at a lower level at the surface as springs and seepages.

This theoretical system is not absolutely perfect, although given time it comes very close. The lag in time before moisture is returned to the ocean can be very long so that water or ice held in lakes or glaciers may appear to be permanently lost to the dynamics of circulation. But ice both melts and evaporates and lakes are surprisingly transitory; even the great Antarctic ice cap flows away from the pole and breaks off into icebergs. The closest to permanency in water loss is that fraction tied up as a part of the chemical composition of rocks and magma, or in an underground reservoir completely lacking in permeability, which has trapped ancient surface waters. But even here, humans have found it advantageous on occasion to tap and draw on these reservoirs, and vulcanism, metamorphism, chemical weathering, and so on can and do release water through chemical reaction. This last is groundwater.

I see, Dharma, that it is time for your appointments elsewhere and I appreciate getting started on our subject. We shall move right along as rapidly as we can spare the time. Thank you. I shall clear the frequency. It is nice to be invited again, to share. We shall take up when we next pen with Porosity vs. Permeability. Good day.

## CHAPTER 23

REC #1 HATONN

SUN., SEP. 13, 1992 8:54 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 28

### SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 13, 1992

HARPER: *"As moral guides, the Golden Rule and the Decalogue are not evil and dangerous things, like a painkilling drug, to be taken in cautious moderation, if at all. Presuming them to be the basic guides of what is right and good for civilized man, one cannot overindulge in them. GOOD need not be practiced in moderation!"*

TOCQUEVILLE: *"The will of man is not shattered, but softened, bent and guided. Men are seldom forced by it to act, but they are constantly restrained from acting. Such a power does not tyrannize, but it compresses, enervates, extinguishes and stupefies a people, till each nation is reduced to be nothing better than a flock of timid and industrious animals, of **which the government is the shepherd.**"*

\* \* \*

Before I turn the forum over to Bashar (term meaning: teacher, professor, messenger, commander) Soltec to continue with his sharing of geophysical information as regards your homeland, I need to give input regarding last evening's radio interview. (Tape available thru THE WORD.)

### BASHERS INFECT TALK RADIO

The "regular" bashers were available with their discounting as fraud, lies, and other foolishness. This is so very discourteous to all listeners and conversationalists. It is most sad that your society has become so hostile to even Truth-bringers that they have no wish to continue in the sharing. Of course, however, that is the purpose of the insult--to silence the- Truth. For you who ponder the conversations, please realize that I know who are these people (yes, by name and action) and they are NOT my enemy--they are YOURS. Truth flowing at any "age" from any other "age" and sharing of information from how to make tea to how another made tea in France 200 years ago is valid. The obvious, however, is that these ones are totally involved in the stopping of information from both Tesla and Russell from coming into the hands of you people. I simply ask these ones: WHY DO I BOTHER YOU SO MUCH? WHAT IS IT ABOUT EVEN THE POSSIBILITIES OF HIGHER BROTHERHOOD THAT CONCERNS YOU ENOUGH TO SPEND YOUR TIME EFFORTING TO SILENCE US? COULD IT BE BECAUSE YOU ARE DISINFORMATION/MIS-INFORMATION PROJECTORS IN EVERY ASPECT OF YOUR LIFE? WHAT

CAUSES YOU TO HATE SO TREACHEROUSLY? IT WOULD BE NICE IF YOU WOULD CHECK YOUR ASSOCIATION WITH GOD OF LIGHT, SIR, BECAUSE I FIND NO FRAGMENT OF EITHER CONSIDERATION FOR THAT BEING WHICH IS A REFLECTION WITHIN YOU AND NO DESIRE TO ALLOW ANY OTHER THE RIGHT TO HAVE SUCH RELATIONSHIP. BOTH OF YOU TOUT THE REASON OF INTEREST BEING TO "STOP THIS FRAUDULENT WOMAN"--WHY DOES THAT CONCERN YOU SO MUCH?--FOR YOUR DEMAND IS TO HAVE PROOF OF SOMETHING OR OTHER AND THEN YOU DENY THE TRUTH--SO, IF YOU CONSIDER YOUR FELLOW-LISTENERS TO BE SO STUPID AS TO BE UNABLE TO HEAR AND DISCERN--WHERE SIR, DO YOU COME FROM? IF I BE FALSE--WHY DOES IT BOTHER YOU SO GREATLY? YOU FEAST ON THE LIES OF THE UFO COMMUNITY AND THE BLATANT NONSENSE SURROUNDING ALL ELEMENTS OF PRIOR SCIENCE AS WORTHY AND FOIST ABDUCTIONS, INTERIM ARCTURIAN VISITORS AND SNATCHERS AND, YET, YOU CANNOT BEAR A HOST MESSENGER OF GOD? INDEED, I WOULD SURELY CHECK MY INTENT WERE I YOU FOR THE LISTENERS HAVE YOU QUITE CORRECTLY PEGGED AND I, FOR ONE, LOOK GREATLY FORWARD TO OUR NEXT ENCOUNTER--IF YOU DARE! I NOTE THAT EVIL INTENT AND DARK PURPOSE DOES NOT LONG STAND IN MY PRESENCE OF LIGHTED TRUTH WITHOUT BECOMING A TOTAL FOOL. BE IT AS YOU WISH FOR I WOULD MAKE MYSELF AVAILABLE. However, it cheapens the very intent of a program given forth for the people to be able to question and discern possibilities. At some point you who bring disinformation and direct affront to Truth shall crawl back in your holes beneath the rocks and yet, even there, ye shall not escape your own inescapable return unto self of that lie which you send forth upon brother. It is the absolute universal law of cause and effect--*that which ye sow so shall ye reap.*

### CONTENT OF LIBERATOR

One asked most graciously if we could offer less on disinformation and cover more information otherwise. What a "dream" it would be for myself and for the ones who do the paper. Alas, we must deal with that which hits us hourly and without respite. Evidently we are doing something "RIGHT" because even the British Intelligence and Mossad send in agents two by two and sometimes by the half dozen to stop us and destroy the WORD of GOD. We are but the messengers. Then, our obligation to you is to bring you that information which is denied you from media resources for, only in the freedom of KNOWING how it IS can you find your way into Truth about destiny and direction. For instance, if it were not for "talk" radio and the daring papers in the "underground" network--YOU WOULD HAVE HAD TOTAL BLACKOUT ON THE INCIDENT IN IDAHO. Would that be bad? Yes indeed, for even if you never heard of one as Bo Gritz, for example, it is the 500 troops ordered in in full assault gear against a citizen which is important. It is the attempt to take the man and the one under assault BOTH into custody to silence his bid for President. These men know enough to

bring down the scoundrels in your Government and then you could begin your move back into freedom.

I realize that your petition was a bit different than that, it was to cease the discussion of personal assault and counter-espousal--well, you are in the clutches of these same frauds and assault artists at the hands of that very Government mentioned above and one actually has to do with the other and cannot be separated away. In the case of dark energy presentation to cast doubts at the Truth of our presence--we MUST respond for you can now hear and see how blatant the efforts are to disallow you to know that God's messengers are present. It spoils "their" plan to terrorize you by physical acts and claims which are total fabrication and lies. You of God have no concern save brotherhood from any who come from the Cosmos--THAT IS NOT SO FOR THE EVIL PRONOUNCERS AND DOERS UPON YOUR PLACE. ONES SUCH AS THE TWO DISRUPTIVE CALLERS OF LAST EVENING ARE IN GREAT DANGER BECAUSE THEY ARE THE DECLARED **ENEMY OF GOD**. We, however, need DO NOTHING unto them--THEY WILL DESTROY THEMSELVES AS THE SEQUENCE UNFOLDS. GOD DESTROYS NOTHING--GOD CREATES. THIS IS PROOF FOR YOU SEEKERS THAT GOD IS LOVE, ALLOWER, IS NOT OF WAR, FORCE OR INJUSTICE IN ANY FORM. WHEN MONSTERS ARE MANUFACTURED TO HIDE YOUR EYES FROM THE TRUTH OF GOD AND MESSENGERS—THEN YOU CAN KNOW YOUR PROOF IS AVAILABLE THROUGH THE VERY ACTS OF THE ENEMIES OF GOD.

What threat to your welfare can myself, my crew and/or our messenger crew be to YOU? We teach Godliness, goodness, love, honor, integrity, family unity and brotherhood--why would ones wish to "**shut down this fraud**"(???)**. IS IT NOT, THEREFORE, OBVIOUS THAT THE DESIRE IS TO STOP THE REVELATION OF EVIL WHICH THESE VERY DENIERS THRUST UPON YOU-THE-UNSUSPECTING? IF I BE FRAUD, FOR INSTANCE, WHAT DO I "TAKE" FROM YOU? EVEN THE PAPER IN MENTION IS COSTING SOME 2 TO 3 THOUSAND DOLLARS IN ARREARS EVERY EDITION. THE JOURNALS ARE NO BETTER AND DO NOT YET EVEN "BREAK EVEN". WHAT DO I (OR WE) TAKE FROM ANY? ARE YOU CURIOUS TO KNOW WHAT CAUSES THIS ASSAULT--REALLY?**

**WE CAUSE THE PUBLIC TO STOP THEIR BLIND SUPPORT OF THE VERY MEN IN POINT WHO CALLED INTO THE PROGRAM LAST EVENING. THEY ARE IN THE DISINFORMATION LIE BUSINESS REGARDING SCIENCE, TESLA, RUSSELL, AND METAPHYSICAL--ALIEN BUSINESS. THEY SELL GARBAGE AND LIES AND WE HURT THEIR BUSINESS--no more and no less. They offer total garbage and lies and SELL IT AT GREAT COST TO YOU IN EVERY WAY FROM MONEY TO DISINFORMATION AND WRONG ACTIONS, ALONG WITH WORTHLESS, IF NOT ACTUALLY PHYSICALLY HARMFUL, TRINKETS AND EXPENSIVE JUNK. THIS IS WHY THE ATTACK—THE**



**POINT IS TO SHUT DOWN TRUTH.** Ponder it--how many of you even know the difference in a resonance frequency device and a Tesla coil which the first caller denounced as "old" stuff presented in our material? All of Tesla's "stuff" is "old"--the man is dead--but his spirit is alive and well and travels WITH ME-- THAT is what "they" want to discredit, dear ones.

Next "Bob" (I believe you will find his sir name to be Girard of Arcturus Publications who touts the Arcturians as something or other--the whole thing being totally hogwash) wishes to discount "Doris" before you ones find out how totally stupid and erroneous is his information dished out to you searching brothers. You will find him up to his squinty eyes in such things as Matrix II and III and so on--which delves with the clandestine misinformation thrust upon earth man by these hoodwinkers. If his name is not now "Girard" then he has simply changed it to something more acceptable after being "called" on his other misadventures upon you-the-people. He is working hand-inglove with the disinformation bringers and the "insider" buriers of Truth at all costs. I actually have no pick with him at my level for I enjoy the encounter and know that these lessons are better given in this manner than in debate. But you end up the victims if you are not aware and most careful in discernment. If you have no basis upon which to make discernment--you will be pulled to the disinformation of the ones--offering to "save you from this terrible fraud" of "be good to your neighbor and do unto others as you would have them do unto you." My, my--how "fraudulent" can you get?

How disreputable am I to point out that you are giving \$10 Billion to Israel to build Russian housing in stolen land half a world away--when Federal forces are not only NOT giving anything to those in Florida (many of them also Jewish) but are, in fact, evicting citizens from their meagre remaining property at the point of assault weapons.

How fraudulent am I to point out that the "war" on drugs was not fought out of Homestead base but, rather, that was the biggest ingress/egress point of the drug operation covered by your own government from points south? Is it damaging or fraudulent to show you that Soviets are totally infiltrated within the fiber of your very nation--and you are now socialistically controlled through the lie of Communism which is NOT Communist? Which do you suppose bothers these "callers" the most--that we print "old" stuff of Tesla's or NEW STUFF ON THE DISINFORMATION CRIMINALS OF TODAY? I BELIEVE YOU ONES ARE BRIGHT, INTELLIGENT BEINGS GIFTED WITH THE ONE GREAT GIFT OF ALL--ABILITY TOWARD WISDOM AND INTELLIGENT REASONING AND, THEREFORE, I REPEAT THE QUESTION: "WHICH DO YOU THINK THEY WISH TO STOP"?

By the way, as you ponder what the man said about Gritz not believing in the "stuff" of Cooper, UFO's, etc. LET IT BE KNOWN RIGHT HERE AND NOW WITHOUT EQUIVOCATION--NEITHER DO I!! BUT, WE BOTH BELIEVE

UNQUESTIONABLY IN THE PRESENCE AND SOURCE OF GOD CREATOR AND IN THAT SERVICE DO WE SERVE--I CERTAINLY DO NOT OFFER SOLACE TO ONES WHO TOUT THE GARBAGE AND LIES OF UFOs AND ALIEN INSECTS, CAT PEOPLE, LIZARDS OR SERPENTS. ONLY EVIL HAS ENEMIES FROM THE COSMOS--AND ALL OF YOU HAD BEST THINK ABOUT IT CAREFULLY AS TO WHICH SIDE YOU MAY BE SERVING. I AM A MESSENGER OF GOD OF CREATION AND I HAVE NOTHING TO GAIN SAVE A TERRIBLE "HEADACHE" FROM THIS MISSION--UNLESS I CAN ASSIST YOU IN RECLAIMING THAT WHICH IS YOURS IF YE BE OF GOD'S HOUSE. PERCHANCE THE SPOILERS DO NOT WISH DESTRUCTION OF THEIR OWN NESTS OF EVIL?(????)

We of the JOURNAL writers do not have any relationship with either the running, business, or operations of the *LIBERATOR*. The Ekkers have an injunction against any participation, pressing or suggesting for distribution of material of those JOURNALS in compound. I am simply a mundane figment of imagination as outlaid by the adversary in Federal Court--so I can only suggest that there are still some volumes available. I noted as much in a paid advertisement from some unsuspecting distributor--in the *LIBERATOR*. If any of you are interested in the working outlay of the universe and what IS GOD and what are YOU--I, as a non-entity still suggest you obtain that information for I am not going to repeat it herein--we are going to move on to Mr. Soltec and geophysics. Thank you for allowing me discussion.

Bless each and all who attend these brave speaker's radio shows and SHARE, SHARE AND SHARE. It is all you have at this time to stay in receiving of TRUTH and YOU MUST BE VERY DISCERNING--FOR THERE ARE FEW HOSTS WHO ALLOW TRUTH TO BE AIRED. THE ONES WHO DO SHALL BE THE RESPONSIBLE ONES OF SAVING YOUR NATION AND YOUR CONSTITUTION, IF IT BE DONE. I SALUTE THEM AND YOU WHO SUPPORT THEM. YOU ARE DIRECTLY RESPONSIBLE FOR THE INCIDENT IN IDAHO BEING BROUGHT TO A HALT WHILE ANY THERE REMAINED ALIVE FOR THE INTENT WAS TO KILL BOTH WEAVER AND GRITZ ALONG WITH THEIR FRIENDS AND PEOPLE WHO WOULD ATTEND THEM. WORSE, THE SPECIAL FORCES HAD RALLIED AND YOU WOULD HAVE TURNED AN "INCIDENT" INTO THE MOST BLOODY REVOLUTION YOUR NATION, OR THE WORLD, WOULD EVER KNOW. THINK UPON IT. GOOD DAY.

## CHAPTER 24

### REC #2 SOLTEC

SUN., SEP. 13, 1992 10:26 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 28

SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 13, 1992

### SOLTEC ON GEOPHYSICS (CONTINUED)

May we please continue on our subject in point beginning today with--

#### POROSITY VERSUS PERMEABILITY

I treat my lectures exactly as I would in a classroom and therefore I must ask that you refer to prior material so that you might retain continuity. The intent is to give you valid information and not "whiffs" of disjointed, out of sequence, metaphysical insight. The HIGHER consciousness and understanding comes through the understanding, first, of that which is perceived and abounds in your manifested experience. We are now in section two of "GROUNDWATER *and related problems*".

How much groundwater occurs in any given place and its character and movement depend largely on two variables (1) climate, which controls precipitation, evaporation, and vegetation and (2) peculiarities of the soil and subsurface rock. The great bulk of ground water has simply seeped down from above, but certain rocks and rock materials have a much greater water-holding capacity or *porosity* than others. Loose sands and gravels, with their irregular particles allowing a maximum pore space, may contain up to 50 percent water, as can some clays. Sandstones too, although part of their intergrain areas are filled with cement, may be highly porous. On the other hand, dense shales and igneous rocks usually exhibit a very low porosity. But an igneous rock in cooling often develops fissures, joints, or cavities from escaping gases and then, although the rock itself is dense, may be capable of containing large quantities of groundwater. I will have to give you mostly "verbal" visualizing because it seems that, when we utilize diagrams or pictures available to others for your use, our people end up in courtrooms for trespass. So, therefore, effort to visualize a piece of lava "rock substance". You would find that a stratum of vesicular lava is not only porous, for instance, but highly permeable. The "frothy" appearance results from escaping gases as the lava congealed through cooling.

Next, to understand the subject of "Groundwater", you must understand what is meant by and importance of--

#### THE WATER TABLE

Assuming a considerable depth of homogeneous permeable material, the *groundwater*

*table is the top of the saturated rock.* In a humid region this may be quite near the surface or even coinciding with it after a particularly heavy rain. But normally it is at least a few feet down, overlain by a layer of loose soil where water is rapidly lost through evaporation and transpiration. This zone of soil water or *vadose water* is generally within the reach of plant roots and reflects immediately day-to-day or even hour-to-hour weather fluctuations, so that characteristically it is saturated for only short periods of time and more often than not holds as much air as water in its pores.

Under usual conditions a water table will roughly approximate the contours of the terrain that it underlies, higher under the hills and declining under valleys. This fact can allow you to understand WHY, if the groundwater is contaminated by any substance, it will contaminate great portions of that which is residing in the "water table". The seepage will be basically horizontal to the layer of the rock or clay "table" itself. If a pollutant or whatever is contaminating the water supply is heavy enough it will lodge onto the substance of the "table" itself and therefore, contamination remains in a proliferating state for great lengths of time if, for instance, the contaminate is a heavy metal such as mercury, lithium, etc. These contaminates would be most often (in your current daily use) from such things as toxic wastes, pesticides and fertilizers--even to excrement wastes which are resultant from the body cleansing through its organs (kidneys and hepatic systems) such poisons and toxins. **Microbiologic contamination is, of course, through these same routes of passage except when intentionally introduced as is being done to your water supplies at the present time. Some contaminants thrive for only a brief while but others remain in various states of activity or dormancy depending on environment and stability of host liquidity. Crystalline viruses, for instance, never simply "go away", they simply go inactive or "dormant" until proper "life supply" is present.**

Groundwater percolates downslope and its upper margin thus assumes the gradient of a surface stream; like a surface stream, it discharges into the master drainage artery in the valley. The river at the valley bottom may receive the groundwater discharge directly via springs as it intersects the water table, or if the river itself is slightly above the water table, the coarse sands and gravels of its bed will intercept the flow and direct it down the valley under the surface waters of the river. Swamps, rivers, or the sea, which occupy the lowest point of a given region, act as regulators of the slope of that region's water table. Loss of water supply, as during an extended dry period, will cause the water table to flatten out and be found at an increasingly greater depth beneath the hills, but it will continue to intersect the surface in the valleys; as long as any gradient at all is maintained, groundwater will percolate downslope. This is most well demonstrated in septic systems in areas unconnected to central sewer systems.

Wells bored below the water table will produce water, but how rapidly they will refill themselves after emptying is determined by the permeability of the rock. No matter how permeable the rock or how humid the climate, too many wells will lower the water table, and increasingly deeper bores will be required to tap groundwater. Obviously, an inventory of the groundwater resources should be undertaken before uncontrolled well boring takes place--a procedure that has seldom been followed any-

where in the world until the water table has been lowered drastically and disaster is imminent.

This information will be lost on second or third generation city dwellers for, to them, water simply comes ready to use from a faucet at the sink.

Let us consider, because it is an excellent example, the Santa Clara Valley in California, a region of irrigated orchards and, more recently, burgeoning urbanization. Here you have illustration of the results of continued overdraft on the ground water supplies. The increasing depths of wells through the years is easily demonstrated.

### RESERVOIRS AS RECHARGERS

Groundwater levels can go both ways--water can be put back into the ground as well as taken out--and it is not absolutely necessary to stand around thirsty for 40 years waiting for the natural rainfall to do the job for you. You would utilize retaining reservoirs. Climate does not have to change dramatically nor suddenly have more rainfall in the case of ability to "store" water. Neither would you have to have new and exotic water brought in from somewhere else. It becomes a matter of driving a maximum of the surface water downward into underground strata instead of letting it run back to the sea unused. The special rainfall peculiarity of the Santa Clara Valley (and much of California in fact) is that all the rain arrives in a few winter months and the long-empty stream channels, frequently grown up with brush and weeds, simply cannot handle the runoff. The result is serious flooding as well as the loss of extremely valuable fresh water that would have been so welcome the summer before. It is very embarrassing to drown some winter after going bankrupt in a farming venture the previous summer for lack of moisture, I would assume. Worse, the food supply for storage is cut drastically by poor management.

You can solve a number of these problems through the utilization of a series of impound reservoirs.

It serves as a flood control measure, saving for beneficial use winter flood water that would have, at best, been lost to the sea, or at worst, drowned people and destroyed property.

It provides lakes for recreational use and it **recharges** the underground water system.

What of this last condition? Why worry about it? Let's just assume use of the water right directly from the reservoir. Water can be diverted directly from such a reservoir, but if the bottom of the holding basin is at all porous, a certain amount of water can be added to the underground supply at the same time and a great deal more can be forced downward if it is drawn off and spread out in shallow percolating beds below the dam placement.

### EVAPORATION FROM RESERVOIRS

One of the beauties of storing water underground rather than on the surface is to negate almost completely the loss through evaporation. Unhappily, the places in the world that find themselves in need of water storage are frequently those with long hot summers and low humidity. Under these conditions the effects of evaporation can be enormous. No two reservoirs evaporate at precisely the same rate, variations depending on such things as climate, dimensions of surface exposure, percolation, and so on, but recent experiments in the northern Negev region of Israel indicated a loss in excess of 75 percent from evaporation alone. Obviously, any method of cutting down on such a loss rate must receive serious consideration. Some interesting work with the use of nontoxic chemical films to inhibit evaporation appears to hold real promise for both reservoirs and percolating beds, especially those that are not to be utilized for recreation. Water skiers and motor boats are not wholly compatible with an effective film. Some reservoirs in more closely guarded areas are simply covered with various coverings and now in use in widespread areas are domed covers which are most attractive as well as utilitarian.

### SEA WATER INCURSION

In regions draining to the sea the groundwater approximation of the surface flow delivers fresh water via springs or seepages at about sea level. If well overdraft occurs upslope in the system, hydraulic pressure is diminished and salty water from the sea can invade the porous underground strata. This means that the normally fresh-water coastal-plain wells will be "salted out", often a local disaster, unless a certain minimum groundwater table can be maintained.

Further, there is the readily observable reciprocal relationship between the level of lake, pond, swamp, and streams and adequate groundwater. Since much of the surface water feeds the underground strata, a lowered water table increases the withdrawal through percolation, thus lowering their level. But most of these surface water features, because of their location at valley bottoms or local terrain sags, also receive groundwater percolation from upslope. So in essence, each sustains the other. Farm ponds, reservoirs, and flooded percolation beds are generally recommended by the regional planner as effective aids in stabilizing stream flow as well as lake levels.

### WATER QUALITY

Of equal if not more important than the mere availability of water is its quality. **It is hard enough to keep it potable on its own merit but with deliberate contamination it is all but impossible to recover to a pure state of safety. If pollutants are of heavy metals and toxic waste infiltration OR crystalline life-forms, it is years, if at all, in the total recovery from contamination if known neutralizers are not introduced. In your age, the contamination is most often intentional and the counter-agents necessary for purification to drinking standards are denied public access. The point was "destruction" in the first place so "healing the cause" is not the intent under any circumstances as long as the**

## **enemy is in control.**

There is no use having water if you cannot use it. Not too many years ago it was a virtual article of faith that natural filtration would rejuvenate any water supply no matter how badly it had been polluted. After all, wasn't even raw sewage, the epitome of effluvial pollution, susceptible to cleansing by filtration? Thus the whole process of forcing surface waters underground to be withdrawn via springs and wells boasted the great merit of purification. But, increasingly, the variety of chemical waste products that contaminate your streams includes elements that defy the simple purge of filtration. Especially notable are insidious pesticides and insecticides, chemical detergents and a number of industrial wastes too lengthy to go into herein.

There is the additional problem that groundwater, although often less polluted than surface water, is frequently "hard". This simply means that in its passage through porous strata it has taken salts into solution, a part of its normal function as an agent of gradation, but one which affects its utility to humans greatly. The degree of hardness varies greatly depending on the character of underground rock and the water's temperature (heat as an industrial discharge into a stream can contribute to hard groundwater as well as destroying the immediate surface ecology). Often hard water merely means that soap lathers with difficulty and moderate salt deposits build up in household plumbing (hot water pipes are particularly susceptible to the accumulation of deposits in regions utilizing "hard" water for household consumption), but hardness can be so severe as to attain the saltiness of seawater and the water becomes totally unusable for either irrigation or drinking. All of this is not to imply that only groundwater can be hard, but it is much more common than in freely moving rivers as comparison.

## SOLVING THE WATER PROBLEM

And now, of course, is that \$164,000,000,000 (inflation considered) question. How do you attempt to solve your dual-faceted water problem: (1) sufficient water in the right places at the right time and (2) water of an acceptable quality for general utility? There is no question that a problem exists larger than life itself, even if you were to assume a static world population--an unlikely situation for some time to come. **However, even as you have decreasing populations due to intentional depopulation--you are left with such things as contaminated water supply (contaminated in the direct effort to depopulate).** If you ignore, for the moment, the desalinization of the ocean water (for our subject is "groundwater") we are left with having to face the dilemma head-on. Simple drinking water for the world's hordes involves a huge volume in itself, compounded many times as humans agglomerate into an urban environment of flush toilets and green lawns. Agriculture dependent on the irrigation ditch is even more demanding of water on a per-acre basis than the housing tract, while heavy industry, always carefully sited on a freshwater lake or large river, uses the most water of all.

## TRANSPORTATION

We have already considered the principle of conserving wet-season surplus moisture in reservoirs and underground holding basins for use during the dry season. But let us apply this same kind of thinking on a regional basis. Now we have to get into the concept of transporting water from surplus to deficit regions. This is old stuff. The pipe was invented to take water out of the river and into the house, or to move it clear into the next county, or to transfer it from the wet side of the mountains to the dry side as in the instance of the Rockies in Colorado *under* the Continental Divide to the dry side, or to impel it 300 miles out into the Australian desert to the gold mines of Kalgoorlie, or to transport it 1000 miles from northern California to the south, or from one place in Hawaii to the cane fields. Why not transport Columbia River water to the arid southwest, or Mackenzie River water to the Great Basin, or even the Ob or Yenesei River water to Kazakhstan (they really need it right now with all the trouble in their newly acquired "FREEDOM"). It seems that the only limit is need coupled with engineering and cost feasibility. But Washingtonians are not likely to react with great enthusiasm to a redirected Columbia, or Canadians to the use of Mackenzie water to irrigate the orange groves. Neither were Northern Californians and Mexicans particularly thrilled when their water went elsewhere, but standing up and saying so proved to be no deterrent to "**progress**". The problem comes in agreeing on a point where local regional interests and human aesthetic values become as important as the efficient use of resource. You must utilize your resource, but perhaps when you come to the point of substituting the word "ration" for "efficient" (and then define rational to the satisfaction of one and all--not likely), you may be on the right track at least.

### RECYCLING

All of this leads to an emphasis on more efficacious use of that wondrous commodity you now have, and the key term here is *recycling*. Water is never used up. If you drink it, flush it, wash in it or irrigate with it, the water is returned sooner or later somewhat changed and that is called "polluted". The trick, therefore, is to clean it up. This operation can be two- or even threefold in its benefits, at minimum. First, if you can eliminate all of the harmful side effects of pollution or contamination such as water-borne human disease, destruction of wild life, stench, and so on, it is well worth almost any cost involved. Second, the by-products might aid in cutting down that cost, as your Milwaukee city discovered years ago when its sewage treatment operations yielded a profitable commercial fertilizer. [called Milorganite] There are other such by-products available now through ozone use and other methods for reclamation of actual soil replacement from the solid wastes rendered completely neutral in content. Do you not see, however, that these methods cut out massive money acquisition projects to the Elite bloodsuckers of your society? Salts from distillation and productive use of energy derived from cooling hot-water pollution are further examples. Finally, of course, there is the reason behind the original effort: clean water to be used again. If drinking recycled sewage water is shocking to your sensibilities, be reassured that you have been doing exactly that for all the years of life cycles on your place. Most towns on rivers draw their drinking water from upstream and discharge their sewage downstream. In Texas, as humorous rivals in Dallas and Fort Worth, there was a saying--Dallas, flush your toilets, Fort Worth needs the water. Rather crude, but applicable to the subject. If



there were only one town per river this system might work, but there are usually great numbers of people upstream and a little filtration and a dash of chlorine (deadly poison) is your only protection. Actually, carefully monitored recycling, operating under an enforced master code, ensures higher quality water than most of you usually take into your systems. Now that you have deliberate contamination by harder to cleanse substances, the problem is epidemic in proportion.

## AQUIFERS

Thus far, we have been discussing rock with a certain homogeneity of permeability, but this is not always the case, for many different strata may be present underlying a given region, each with its own characteristics. An important occurrence is a permeable layer, such as sandstone, confined between impervious strata and tilted so that it intersects the surface. Water entering the exposed sandstone outcrop percolates along it as if in a pipe. But normal groundwater will be limited to the zone above this confined *aquifer*, for the impervious layer immediately atop the sandstone stops its downward movement and also acts as a barrier between free association of the water in the aquifer and the groundwater. Shallow wells plumb only the local groundwater that is subject to the vagaries of seasonal rainfall and, if the region is arid, is easily exhausted. But wells tapping the deeper aquifer assure themselves of a more continuous supply, especially if the intake is in a better watered area. Also, since the permeable surface outcrop is often the highest point in the aquifer, wells drilled to this lower level are usually artesian because of the hydraulic pressure within the closed system. As long as the outlet is lower than the intake, water will rise in the well. Some will flow; others merely show a rise of level above that of the general water table. In either case the term "artesian" is applied (taken from the first recognized well of this type in the French province of Artois and since pushed off on you as expensive and exclusive drinking water).

One of the largest artesian systems in the world underlies much of the interior Queensland and northern New South Wales in Australia. Here a confined and highly permeable gravel bed receives water at its highest point in the humid Great Dividing Range and carries it for almost a thousand miles west beneath an arid to semiarid country where water is at a very high premium. Many hundreds of bores tap this aquifer, supplying life to what would otherwise be desolate unusable country. But inevitably, too much water has been withdrawn and most wells that at one time flowed freely at the surface now must be pumped. And too, the quality of the water seriously deteriorates with the distance it moves through the aquifer so that only in the eastern half of the basin is salinity low enough for reasonable utility. Even here the water is too brackish for general irrigation and is used only for watering stock.

In the Lake Eyre Basin, below sea level although in the heart of the continent, the lower end of the aquifer reaches the surface. The highly saline water flows out here as artesian springs, evaporating almost as rapidly as it appears and depositing salts around each outlet. These are called *mound springs*, building up to a foot or two in height, and are a result of artesian water under great pressure, high salinity, and an

extreme rate of evaporation.

Similar artesian systems are found in many other parts of the world, although none is as large as that in Australia. The Dakota sandstone, underlying the northern Great Plains, has its intake in the Rockies and is a major source of water for an extensive semiarid region. North of the Po River in Italy is a line of flowing springs, the *Fontanili*. Fed by melting snows in the Alps, the underground water moves down through an aquifer of coarse glacial and alluvial material. Many of the north Saharan oases exist because aquifers transport Atlas Mountain waters a long distance out into the desert to reappear as springs.

**One of your U.S. most important Aquifers is under portions of Texas and irrigates the great grain and natural growing fields of Deaf Smith County area, etc. Wouldn't you guess that this is the area contemplated for massive nuclear waste disposal--in pipes and containers sunk into and through that aquifer? How safe do you feel with the "beast" in charge of your very existence?**

If you would measure simply the total volume of water delivered per hour, perhaps the most remarkable series of springs anywhere in the world also occurs in the U.S.--in the Snake River canyon of southern Idaho. Here for 10 miles upstream from the town of Hagerman literally thousands of vigorously flowing springs issue from a porous stratum exposed along the north wall of the defile. Nobody seems to be absolutely certain where this huge volume of water originates but two bits of evidence point to a likely source: (1) there are no tributaries of any kind entering the Snake from the north for a 200-mile stretch short of Hagerman; this despite the high Rockies and Continental Divide not too far off and (2) there are several streams draining southward from the Rockies, notably the sizable Lost Rivers, which disappear abruptly into porous lava beds.

If this is indeed the source of the Snake River springs, then you must visualize an aquifer, probably a buried *vesicular* lava sheet connecting the Lost River sinks with canyon wall flows. Vesicular lava, when molten, is highly charged with gases and, as it cools and congeals, the tiny apertures created by the escaping gases result in an exceptionally permeable layer. The underground water does not percolate sedately through this kind of aquifer but flows virtually unimpeded as in a pipe.

### HOT GROUNDWATER

The *heat gradient* of the earth's crust, that is, the increase of heat with increase of depth, may affect groundwater moving along a deeply buried aquifer. Theoretically, there is a depth limit to rock that can contain water, for at several miles down, the pressures exerted by overlying strata are such that rock pore space becomes inadequate to accommodate a liquid. Water may be present but it is chemically combined in the rocks. But above this limit, sufficient heat still exists to raise the temperature of moving groundwater, and when it discharges, the water is in the form of a thermal spring. This type of spring is not rare, but much more common are the hot springs,

geysers and steam vents associated with regions of recently active volcanism. Here the heat of the earth's interior has been brought well up into the crust where it is easily encountered by even very shallow groundwater. Such well known tourist attractions as Yellowstone Park, the Rotorua district of New Zealand, and Iceland are fantastic assemblages of every conceivable type of thermal phenomenon, and each is underlain by hot volcanic rocks. To be sure, cooling magma emits hot water, steam, and other gases so that all of this activity is not wholly a result of heated groundwater, but surface waters percolating downward to contact the hot rocks below are without doubt an important element.

Hot springs originating in this manner may achieve very high temperatures indeed, many reaching the boiling point. If the heat is even greater, then the water becomes steam and issues through vents in the rock as jets. The term *fumarole* or *solfatara* is usually applied if the pure steam is contaminated with magmatic gases and emits an odor. You will find many such outbreaks along the old volcanic mountains around Mt. Shasta and specifically notable in great numbers about Mt. Lassen. Geysers, which are merely intermittently eruptive thermal springs, are of this same origin. They require a long tube reaching from the surface to the heated rocks below. As the tube fills, the superheated water at the bottom is under too much pressure from the above to turn into steam, but when all of the water reaches the boiling point and some bubbles out at the top, pressure is released and the water at the bottom flashes into steam causing an eruption. The great volume thrown out by many geysers indicates that an underground reservoir must also be present, interconnected with the tube.

### GEOHERMAL POWER

Violent forces such as geysers and steam jets are not merely so much spectacular scenery but have occasionally been put to productive use. A pioneer venture in the volcanic sub-Appenines of Italy was producing practical electricity from natural steam as early as 1913, and Luther Burbank was involved in drilling shallow steam wells at The Geysers near Santa Rosa, California, in the 1920s. These are still, under new management of course, among the most efficient and largest even today. In addition, important projects are operative in New Zealand, Japan, Iceland, Mexico and Chile, and experimental work is under way and/or operative in many other nations.

Ones who have no understanding of the forces involved remain under the delusion that somehow if you tap this resource you "ruin" or destroy the source. NO, you only utilize a renewable resource ad infinitum. To say, for instance, that if the "Prophet" settlement utilized hot springs in their location that it would destroy the Yellowstone geysers is about as absurd as you can get under any circumstance. This is the problem with **ignorance**, it is so infectious as to the lie perpetrated for the purpose of destroying that which would otherwise be useful and beautiful in recycling.

Electrical power derived from the geothermal resource is not really much different from that of a normal coal or oil-fired thermal plant in its basic scheme. Coal burned under a boiler produces steam, which is directed to the turbine blades of an electrical

generator. But in the geothermal plant, nature supplies the fuel and the boiler and there is a huge theoretical cost advantage not to mention lesser air pollution. Natural steam and hot water, however, are always, to some degree, contaminated by dissolved salts and gases and consequently corrosion and scaling of the equipment results. For example, near Southern California's Salton Sea is an immense underground hot water reservoir but, up until now, its utilization has been impeded by equally immense salt content. Further, hot waste water and brine discharges are sometimes difficult to deal with.

### TESLA PUMP

There is a pump/turbine system which can handle such water but you still have the problem of corrosion on other parts of the equipment. However, Tesla produced a bladeless pump which functions on the basis of a "boundary" layer and after motion is begun no water touches the blade itself. This pump can be "reversed" and becomes a turbine for production of power. This same type pump can be utilized for the pumping of everything from potato peels to sand-laden crude oil. The ones who have continued to work on the product, however, have been pushed out of business by the Elite industrial giants who produce other types of pumps. This same pump in proportionate sizing can even pump blood with NO damage to cells--simply by sizing the apertures (space between the discs)--because the substance never touches the blades after motion is instigated. Just another "old" Tesla device disallowed perfection for your use.

### PHOTON BELT POWER

Don't regard geothermal power as the universal substitute for traditional power (energy) sources any more than you would regard wind as such--for ultimately you will only find the sun or "solar" energy to fill that need. It will come from the photon rays which are becoming ever more powerful as you enter into more gamma-ray and higher frequency "x-rays". These are simply light particles, or photons, in the invisible range and with immensely penetrating capability.

### MINERAL SOLUTIONS IN WATER

The very fact that a large proportion of your groundwater is hard or even brackish is an indication that in all of its movement's groundwater is taking into solution and removing mineral matter from the rocks through which it passes. Even perfectly clear cold water has the ability to dissolve some minerals or to combine chemically with the rock to form new minerals. But groundwater is seldom clear, since it must pass through overlying material as it percolates downward to become groundwater. Decomposing vegetation on the surface and the soil below it adds elements that give the water certain solvent characteristics and then, depending on the type of rock it encounters, the water reacts chemically with those rocks. If the water is heated, it frequently becomes a much more efficient solvent and, in the process of being heated, will often pick up various new elements from magmatic gases.

## KARST: WATER-DISSOLVED FORMATIONS

An excellent example of the sort of solution activity in which groundwater can engage is the removal of calcium carbonate by either hot or cold water with a high carbon dioxide content. Percolating through the cracks in a massive underground limestone stratum, such groundwater can etch out sizable cavities in a relatively short time. Given a longer time, such huge caverns as Carlsbad and Mammoth Cave result. Eventually, the terrain above these caves can be affected as the roof supports are removed and slumping and cave-ins manifest themselves at the surface in deep holes called *sinks* or *dolines*. Normal surface streams may disappear into such sinks only to reappear many miles away having flowed as an underground river through the cave. In Central Florida where the groundwater level is high, these sinks become lakes. Further solution within the cave will cause increased slumping until the original surface all but disappears and the landscape takes on a fantastic lunar aspect of sharp eroded spires. Eventually, even these become subdued through the activity of wind and rain, erosion, and weathering. Such a landscape deriving its character from the continued expansion of solution caverns beneath it, is called **karst**, after the region in Yugoslavia where this type of landform was first described. It would be a bit easier to picture if we have fully discussed the geomorphic cycle that karst landscapes display and I hope that at some point we can go into that as a subject. My great joy is in teaching and sharing, and it is most unfortunate to be always so limited in ability to give as all that I know would benefit you so greatly. We must, however, work with that which can be given and accepted in a sequence pertinent to happenings.

### DEPOSITION OF WATER CONTENTS CAVE DEPOSITS

All "solution" is admittedly not scenic, but it is a constant process and, over the centuries, an effective one. And if there is solution and removal of materials, there must be deposition. Sometimes deposition is long delayed as when the charged water finds its way to the sea, adding its bit to the salt content there, and it remains for the sea to accomplish the deposition. Frequently, however, some deposition occurs along the route to the sea. Course aquifers become indurated, mineral layers build up around spring outlets, and colorful crystals develop in rock cavities. If a cave is open to the atmosphere, lime-rich water dripping from the ceiling partially evaporates and deposits hanging needles (*stalactites*) to be matched by counter-needles on the floor (*stalagmites*) where each drop evaporates further.

### PETRIFIED WOOD

Even such elements as silicon, normally strongly resistant to solution, may be taken up by certain types of warm groundwater and redeposited. Where organic remains such as tree trunks gradually decompose, each molecule is faithfully replaced by silicon to give you petrified wood. Other minerals too, many of them valuable economically, are concentrated by this process of groundwater replacement. What causes groundwater to give up its minerals? Cooling of hot water may account for wood deposition;

evaporation and chemical change as new elements are taken into solution, or the activity of specialized plants such as those that give color to some hot springs are responsible elsewhere. So groundwater constantly dissolves, transports, and deposits and thus is deserving of recognition as at least a moderate gradational agent along with wind, waves, ice, and running water.

### WHY IS THIS LESSON PERTINENT? CONTAMINATION (DELIBERATE) OF WATER

The reason it is so timely is that the first contamination of water supplies, especially in rural areas, is going to be through the wells and groundwater systems for "tampering" is harder to discover and usually there are less sophisticated persons involved. In great population areas, contamination is introduced in "substation" covered areas to hopefully prevent original recognition of tampering. Before you are done with this game--whole cities will be shut down because of total contamination--but with contaminates which will not be discovered until their introduction is well under way and without capability of PROVING deliberate contamination.

Laboratories are not geared up to even reveal or isolate such contaminates as these new crystalline virus forms so water supplies will be pronounced "safe" when, in fact, they are not. Contamination itself will not usually be discovered or considered in most epidemics of "flu", etc., because the water tested is for the same old expected contaminates. It will be through other happenstance that things will call attention, for where you have one organism or substance present--other things are tattle-tale. Always it will be that deliberate contamination will be masked by already present disease symptoms which delay further the isolation of causative organisms or substance. This is exactly what is happening in this local Golden Hills area. You have wells and groundwater usage from areas wherein contamination was easily introduced and separation is handled at the separation lines of Tehachapi proper. That does not mean it won't creep over into the supply but some of the other water comes from other resources than does the water for Golden Hills. The contamination of the prison in the area, for instance, can be totally controlled and isolated--then purged to show no evidence of deliberate tampering, causing it to be accepted that Hepatitis is passed from person to person instead of via the main water supply.

### CONFIRMATION?

As we sit to finish this writing, we already have confirmation of my projections coming forth. E.J. just now delivered an article (I believe brought in by Dr. Young) on this subject which is headed: *FEAR OF FAUCETS, Do our water-treatment plants protect us against dangerous viruses in our drinking water?*

It is too lengthy to take up the subject in this writing but we will present it to you at our next sitting.

Thank you Dharma, for your secretarial service; it is good to be working closely again

for old friendships are comfortable and renewing to purpose and intent of missions. I appreciate being asked to share from time to time and look forward to more extensive insight into great geophysical phenomena and evolvment of continents and even planets. Since I will probably not sit with you in the reprinting of the information, I shall look forward to sharing again and would bid you good-day and Godspeed. I salute you ones for your ongoing and endless service. I do not use the term "tireless" for I witness that you are all totally "tired". We make progress, however, and in the ending--THAT shall make the day. Salu.

Soltec to clear and relinquish frequency and to you ones who are "frequency" monitors, I do not utilize Gyeorgos Hatonn's circuit or frequency. We do, however, seem to work it out quite nicely. May peace prevail. Adonai.

CHAPTER 25

REC #1 HATONN

MON., SEP. 14, 1992 8:06 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 29

MONDAY, SEPTEMBER 14, 1992

KNOW WHAT YOU FACE WITH CONTAMINATED  
WATER FROM VIRUS

You-the-people will be told that there is no virus found in the water supply which is contaminated. We speak here about the specific location of Golden Hills (Tehachapi area), Calif. It is brought home because I am HERE and you ones will "listen" to me and act. I do not yet have audience elsewhere who will act quickly enough to make impact.

We have gone through the entire process and explanation of "Groundwater" because in THIS instance it is groundwater which is in point but the entire water supply of your nation is contaminated. To understand and realize this I ask that you read on and digest the entire written offering--NOT just personal perusal and then toss aside if you think you live on the safe side of the break-down point of the piping system. Tehachapi is in trouble also but no one has told you. Due to drought you all have terrible water for consumption and a whole nation is being contaminated with substance (viruses) which cannot be ever "cured". It may seem a small issue now but think what happens as the excretion from sick ones produces even more contamination for *these particular viruses are NOT KILLED by any current water treatment methods.*

I ask my ones to act TODAY to get action going--BEFORE this paper is released because you will be swamped with calls and pleas for help after it comes public.

Be prepared to field calls.

You may wish to have extra phones manned so prepare volunteers. We will offer no more than backup services until community response and volunteer help arrives. If it does not arrive, then do the best you can but do not dwell on other than immediate personnel if others refuse to carry their own responsibilities. "Individual" frivolous suits will only be distraction and cause NO RECLAMATION AT ALL FOR ANYONE--SO PLEASE, USE YOUR HEADS. ONES IN OUR MIDST WHO ARE HERE ONLY TO PULL US DOWN HAD BEST TAKE A GOOD HARD LOOK AT THEMSELVES AND ACTIONS FOR YOU ARE ONLY DAMAGING SELVES. I WILL NOT WALK ONE STEP OUT OF MY WAY TO HELP MY ENEMY WHEN MY OWN ARE PERSECUTED. PONDER IT CAREFULLY!

As you read backup information it is going to be a temptation to forget what the Constitutional Law Center (CLC) is actually doing, i.e., prosecuting a Board of



Directors, etc. This revolves not so much around the water itself but rather in the KNOWING of the danger and refusing to alert the public. Keep focus or you shall be distracted into avenues of response which are not going to serve your cause. The "Board" couldn't probably help the "cause" or contamination--but that they have known and failed to act, is the charge in point. The water problems are an entirely different matter and need separate attention--immediately. However, you begin where you can make impact and get publicity before you can actually CHANGE a system.

### HEPATIC DAMAGE

Ones with hepatic damage already present are targets for death and it will never be told what was the cause of death. This assault is planned to serve that very need--depopulation without knowledge of cause of death. If you are an abuser of drugs cleansed through the liver, a Lupus diagnosed person with organ involvement (this will always include "liver") or a simple "alcoholic" or frequent user to the extent of even minor damage to the hepatic system--YOU ARE A TARGET.

It IS the contaminant in the water right now which causes immediate reaction to the source problem in the liver of the human. The REAL culprit is that which affects the liver and also causes the various forms of Hepatitis (meaning: inflammation of the liver). The pathogen works in concert with the substance already present as toxins to and in the liver and causes exactly what you witness in Hepatitis, etc. The toxins are in the hepatic system and when stricken by this particular type of virus there is a major reaction, illness and, in damaged persons, full blown seizures, convulsions, heart inflammation, heart/lung inflammation, heart "attack", symptoms of Hepatitis and Mononucleosis (general fatigue, malaise and liver damage symptoms of all kinds). There will be a reaction to fatty foods and an inability to break down glucose properly; this being response of the mitochondria in inability to properly function. The seizures are the most damaging and some will have been having them under certain circumstances without realizing it. There WILL BE NO MEMORY OF THE ACTUAL SEIZURE ITSELF. This will manifest in signs of falling, loss of bladder and/or bowel control, bruising from damage during falls at onset of seizure---IN AN ALCOHOL RELATED SITUATION IT WILL OCCUR MOST OFTEN FOLLOWING GASTROENTERITIS AND NO INTAKE OF SUBSTANCE.

The response of paramedics and hospital attendants will be "withdrawal" but in actuality the symptoms will not mimic fully withdrawal or substance seizures. In fact, the patient will usually be considered well and be discharged within a very short time if brought to emergency care.

If admitted for hospitalization, the diagnosis will most likely be listed as Hepatitis (if organism can be isolated) or Lupus for this virus gives symptoms and can even mimic test results found in Lupus. This is exactly the WAY AIDS WAS INTRODUCED--BEHIND OTHER CIRCUMSTANCES BUT IN THE U.S. IN THE INOCULATIONS AGAINST HEPATITIS.

The virus introduced will, at some time shortly noted, be categorized as an AIDS causing virus. It is already on the list as revised. Check first your prison populations and then the general public--you will find Hepatitis B and C now listed as "epidemic" in some states, such as California.

There are great interesting observations to make. Check what is happening--especially in households where there is a known alcoholic--AS THAT PERSON STOPS DRINKING. THE SYMPTOMS WILL EXACERBATE IN ALL INSTANCES. THERE ARE NOW ADDITIVES INTO WINES AND ESPECIALLY THE "CLEAR" ALCOHOLIC SUBSTANCES WHICH ARE INTRODUCED TO INTERACT WITH THE VIRUS IN POINT. IT IS JUST AS A HERPES (COLD SORE) WILL BREAK FORTH UNDER GIVEN CIRCUMSTANCES. THIS, JUST AS A HERPES VIRUS, IS NEVER CURED OR KILLED--IT WILL REMAIN IN THE BODY FOR THE REST OF THE LIFESPAN, READY TO BECOME ACTIVE IN GIVEN SPECIAL CIRCUMSTANCES, USUALLY ACCOMPANIED BY SEVERE STRESS.

In the situation wherein you have damage attack severe enough to affect the nervous system you have a really potentially deadly setup. The same symptoms will be going on in affected areas, in hundreds of households. If the person, for instance, is an alcohol user you can expect the worst responses to come with no intake of substance. If you have persons with other causes and diagnoses (i.e., Lupus) you will have myocardial response in all probability with or without other symptoms but severe illness and acute (almost instant and sometimes "instant") response to simply a "drink of water" almost as in the response to rabies infection.

As the liver becomes compromised the brain neuron interruptions result in seizures or heart attacks and usually the actual cause of symptoms is MISdiagnosed.

### "YELLOW" JAUNDICE A CLUE

Your major CLUE in this local contamination report is the printed word regarding symptoms wherein "jaundice" is one of the symptoms along with gastrointestinal upheavals. Jaundice is ALWAYS resultant of a compromise insult to the hepatic (liver)-billiary system. If jaundice is present, as it was with persons immediately in point--the toxin is already at work and the person is already in toxic response in a major way. It may not be apparent but the liver is under severe attack and this is irreversible damage. If symptoms are allowed to continue there will be total nervous system response and actual brain damage resulting in seizures and ultimate mental incapacity.

The population is TRAINED to BLAME whatever APPEARS most obvious. That is intentional so that no one notices until AFTER the damage is done that anything is going on. The reactions will occur first in already compromised systems and therefore diagnosis will be missed in the first complaints and, therefore, there will be no assault against the perpetrators until AFTER the disease is in full-blown epidemic proportion.

Just as AIDS was intended for a certain segment to miss detection in time to stem the process, so is this next onslaught of introduced death-viruses. This will hit, first, the alcohol and drug users and those already compromised by systemic dis-ease such as hepatitis and systemic lupus.

I DON'T KNOW HOW TO MAKE YOU SEE, CHELAS, YOU ARE UNDERGOING TOTAL AND DEADLY ATTACK AND FEW ARE ABLE TO SHAKE OFF THE SHACKLES OF BLIND IGNORANCE TO TAKE ACTION IN TIME TO STOP THIS INSANITY.

Dharma, I ask that the items brought as confirmation be placed herein--if I cannot cause you to look at this--perhaps you will SEE SOLID EVIDENCE. I know that you ones had no access to this information prior to my introduction of the matter--but please do not waste time in pondering and lingering over possible reactions of the public--GET IT OUT THERE! YOU ONES ARE BEING SLAIN AS DELIBERATELY AS IF YOU WERE ON THE BATTLEFIELD, WITH BULLETS AS AMMUNITION AGAINST YOU, THE TARGET. THIS IS AS SERIOUS AS IT GETS.

QUOTE:

*SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE*, "THIS WORLD" section, AUG. 23, 1992.  
**FEAR OF FAUCETS; Do our water-treatment plants protect us against dangerous viruses in our drinking water?**

For years a tiny handful of scientists suspected that there was something wrong with the way cities purify drinking water. Pierre Payment, however, was not among them and, on a wager, the Montreal virologist designed an experiment **to prove the water skeptics WRONG**. But science can turn upon small events: Payment lost the bet and demonstrated that our drinking water may not be as pure as we like to think it is.

In dispute was the significance of a small number of viruses. Although Payment had been finding viruses in Quebec rivers and tap water for years, conventional wisdom said that those viruses were not responsible for widespread disease. In 1985, while attending a microbiology conference in Washington, D.C. the Canadian researcher decided to bet an American colleague that he could prove, once and for all, that the conventional wisdom was right. Payment wagered that he and his colleagues at the University of Quebec's Armand Frappier Virology Research Center, who had a reputation for being tenacious virus-hunters, could demonstrate that a few stray viruses were nothing to worry about.

"We decided to find out what happens to people who drink water from a state-of-the-art plant meeting all U.S. and Canadian regulations, but which draws upon disease-contaminated source water," Payment recalls.

**The experiment Payment devised went to the heart of a truth that people who drink treated water may not want to think about: Hundreds of U.S. and Canadian water plants routinely produce tap water from water that contains, at least in part, pathogens and micro-organisms from sewage. American rivers slake the thirst of, and serve as sewers for, an enormous population.**

"I used to live in Bozeman, Montana", says microbiologist Mark LeChevallier, who works for the American Water Works Service Company near St. Louis. "The water they get here on the Mississippi is the water they've flushed in Montana six months ago."

Actually it takes the water slightly less than ONE month to make the journey from Montana sewage plants all the way down the Missouri to St. Louis. By then the river is loaded with bacteria and discarded viruses from hundreds of upstream sewers, animal feedlots and slaughterhouses. St. Louis treats that water in drinking-water plants, uses it, treats it again in sewage plants, and puts it back in the Mississippi. Ten days later and a thousand miles downstream, they're drinking it in New Orleans.

Yet those in the clean-water business, such as LeChevallier, offer a reassuring message. "We believe that our water in the United States is well treated and safe to drink. ... Today people don't really have to think when they turn on the tap."

All Pierre Payment set out to do was prove that this common premise **was true**. He says he began his million-dollar experiment sure that "there were so few viruses in tap water that we could show water was causing no disease. What we found was the reverse."

Payment didn't have far to look to find a dirty river. Practically in his back yard was a plant that treats Des Prairies River water and pipes it to 40,000 people in one part of suburban Montreal. What made the river ideal was that Payment already knew there were viruses in it--anywhere from 5 to 10 percent of the Des Prairies flow consisted of untreated sewage. Yet no records existed that showed that Montrealers suffered an unusual amount of sewage-linked disease--the mysterious bouts of diarrhea and 24-hour "bugs" that strike most households once a year or so. The neighborhood's tap water was locally considered of good quality and regularly met government standards similar to those that govern U.S. water.

Payment designed perhaps the most thorough study of tap water drinkers ever conducted, putting 2,400 people in suburban Montreal under close scrutiny. To tease out useful data, he fitted half of the test families kitchens with extremely efficient \$800 under-the-sink reverse-osmosis filters. The filters were so selective that they passed no viruses or bacteria, enabling Payment to compare the health of families drinking and cooking with purified water with a control group that took water from the tap--from the treated water of the Des Prairies River.

Payment expected a tiny difference at best. The state-of-the-art tap water plant used

chlorine, ozone and a variety of filters to kill bacteria and viruses. To produce telling statistics, he'd have to let the experiment run for 18 months. No one had studied such a large group of water drinkers for that long. It was a costly and difficult gamble.

The telltale illness Payment was looking for--gastroenteritis--is a good indicator of tap water's overall infection potential because any of dozens of different bacteria and viruses cause its symptoms: vomiting, diarrhea, nausea, cramps. Gastroenteritis is also important because researchers are linking one of its causes--the extremely hardy enteroviruses--to far more serious illnesses. (See chapter 27, "**More Than Just 'Stomach Flu'**".) One of the implicated enteroviruses, the Coxsackie virus, is associated with a devastating form of heart-muscle deterioration. Researchers are homing in on other enteroviruses that may be linked to diabetes, meningitis and problems during pregnancy. Payment's focus, however, was on the much more common and easy-to-measure incidence of short-term gastroenteritis.

To get the data, Payment's group decided on a tedious mix of biweekly phone checks and ongoing health questionnaires. The results of the phone calls were startling. "Almost from the first month, we started noticing the trend," says Payment. "Across every age group, sex and region, people who drank tap water without the filter were getting sick more often (than the drinkers of the filtered water)."

The experiment was detailed in the June 1991 *American Journal of Public Health*. The control group of Montrealers drinking unfiltered tap water had a 30 to 35 percent greater chance of getting gastroenteritis compared with those who drink highly filtered tap water. Something in the water was making the control group sick--but the use of sophisticated filters significantly reduced the incidence of such illnesses. The filter reduced adult gastroenteritis by two cases per 10 adults per year. Children under 5 had even greater reductions; four to eight fewer sicknesses yearly per 10 children.

The dramatic reductions among the filtered-water drinkers would have been even greater if 5 percent hadn't contracted gastroenteritis from, oddly enough, the filters themselves (see chapter 27, "**A Filter that Breeds Bacteria**").

One dismaying conclusion from the results is that this small, well-maintained plant may represent the tip of a microbiological iceberg. After all, in one small community in 1988-89, that single water plant had spread some 8,000 cases of short-term disease--and, apart from a dogged virology team, no one noticed. How much more disease may remain yet to be measured is any epidemiologist's guess, since U.S. government agencies haven't yet conducted a similar study here. The U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA), for its part, says drinking water must be so free of bacteria and viruses that no more than one consumer in 10,000 will be sickened per year. **[H: In a place like Golden Hills there should be "o", zero--none. And, no more than one in all of Greater Tehachapi.]** Payment's experiment shows that not one but 2,000 consumers are being sickened by something so preventable that certain under-sink filters can knock it out.

It's not hard to find a reason why the effect has thus far remained undiscovered: The illness is relatively mild, and its normal incidence per family is relatively small, about one extra case of gastroenteritis per Montreal family every 15 months. **[H: Don't lose focus for this virologist is speaking of "regular" strains of viruses or bacteria--NOT what is purposely in water systems in the local area, for instance. You can know this because one of the "symptoms" mentioned in the paper releases, lists "jaundice" and that comes only from some type of liver involvement--not simple gastroenteritis.]**

That may not sound like much--a miserable day in bed now and again for one family member or his or her neighbor--but if Payment's results hold true in the United States, tap water may, amazingly, turn out to cause at least as much gastroenteritis as is caused by bad food. That's a remarkable rethinking of the sources of staggering amounts of American "stomach flu"--especially in a decade which has seen foodborne-disease outbreaks linked to raw eggs, chicken, soft cheeses, cantaloupe and seafood.

Payment's experiment revealed the opposite of classic "outbreak" epidemic, with many people succumbing within a short period of time. Instead, water-drinkers may have come to accept occasional gastroenteritis as "normal".

"If you take the data we have, it isn't an epidemic. In fact, the disease maintains a sub epidemic level.... We might, as a society, now accept as normal a large chunk of gastrointestinal sicknesses which may be preventable."

If the Montreal sub epidemic is projected across the U.S. population, the tally mounts to millions, if not tens of millions, of excess gastrointestinal bouts, with an economic cost of several billion dollars. And if scientists find that U.S. water plants are also passing on excess gastroenteritis--even though their tap water may meet recently revised EPA standards--a major reevaluation may be in order.

Most probably, the preventable illnesses that Payment measured were caused by viruses. Payment had found viruses in Quebec municipal tap water before, roughly one human virus in each liter of raw Des Prairies River water. Were the viruses present in Montreal, but in numbers so low that they were not detectable?

"I sat down and thought," recalls Payment. "If the plant produced water with just one virus per 1,000 liters, the number of resulting diseases would be very close to what we saw in our study. And we can't accurately measure those few viruses. Every time I detect one, there might really be 10, or 100, undetected.

"And even if you only have one virus in 1,000 liters, that means that one person will be infected per 1,000 per day. That's why we've been trying to get that last virus."

That last single virus is enough to infect an individual; its public health importance is far greater than killing say, every last bacterium. That's because it can take hundreds or thousands of, say, salmonella bacteria to cause infection, but even single viruses--

more efficient in causing disease than bacteria--can infect a human. A few viruses, then, can cause sickness in water supplies out of all proportion to their numbers.

"I think the potential is large for a viral cause," says Dennis Juranek, chief of epidemiology at the parasitic disease branch of Centers for Disease Control in Atlanta. "In over half of the outbreaks investigated, no [causal] agent is ever identified."

There has been no shortage of water-related illnesses to survey in the United States: From 1971 to 1985 there were **485 clusters** of disease so widespread that the CDC has classified them as "outbreaks"--each averaging 7,400 cases of disease. The outbreaks happened at diverse sites, from contaminated wells to city water systems, but nearly everyone in the field agrees that those numbers represent just a fraction of 1 percent of the true number of waterborne infections.

But to say that viruses may be the cause and that water-treatment methods may be to blame is not to say that proving Payment's theory will be easy. "Virtually nobody has the lab capability and resources to do [necessary] large-scale investigations for viruses," Juranek explains.

Water scientists are at a loss to explain how state-of-the-art treatment plants like the one in suburban Montreal could pass on so much illness. A visit to most North American municipal plants--from which 83 percent of Americans get their water--is reassuring to a casual observer. Sparkling-clean water passes through mazes of increasingly cleaner channels; the sharp and satisfying antiseptic smell of chlorine permeates the air. Whirring pumps, white-coated technicians, authoritative banks of gauges--it's a perfect setting for a Mr. Clean commercial. As river water gets chlorinated, sedimentated, inoculated, coagulated, filtered and ozonated, might an occasional virus be able to get through?

**[H: Indeed, indeed. The virus now under point is one which is NOT KILLED OR TOTALLY FILTERED BY ANY KNOWN OPERATING SYSTEM TO 100%. THE VIRUS IN POINT HAS A COVERING "SHELL" WHICH IS NOT PENETRATED BY AVERAGE "SAFE" AMOUNTS OF CHLORINE (REMEMBER THAT CHLORINE IS A DEADLY POISON). THE VIRUS, LIKE THE HIV VIRUS, MOVES RIGHT THROUGH ALMOST ALL SAVE THE MOST INTACT MEMBRANE FILTERS JUST AS THE HIV PASSES EASILY THROUGH A CONDOM. MOREOVER, THE HIV IS SECURE, ALSO, IN ANY SYSTEM OF PUBLIC WATER CLEANSING APPARATUS NOW IN USE. YOU MUST UNDERSTAND, THE SCIENTIFIC COMMUNITY HAS NOW "CREATED" VIRUSES FOR SPECIFIC PURPOSES AND DEFENSES. THIS IS HOW THEY CAN TELL YOU THAT ALMOST 100% OF YOU WILL TEST HIV POSITIVE BY THE TURN OF THE CENTURY! IT IS A SURE THING--NOT JUST SPECULATION.]**

## CHAPTER 26

REC #2 HATONN

MON., SEP. 14, 1992 10:39 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 29

MONDAY, SEPTEMBER 14, 1992

CONTINUATION: FEAR OF FAUCETS

### VIRUSES VS. BACTERIA

Viruses do, after all, have distinct advantages over bacteria because of their tiny size and durability. *If a bacterium were, say, the size of a football field, a typical virus would be only the size of a football. The ordinary sand filters that most water-treatment plants use reliably stop larger bacteria, but as many as 5 percent of the viruses pass right through.* To truly reduce viral numbers, the EPA requires water companies to use a multiple-step process.

*The EPA rules tell the nation's 54,000 water suppliers they should reduce the number of viruses to no more than 1/10,000 of the source waters' original concentration. It's a curious mandate--local plants must precisely reduce the numbers of something they never actually measure.* [Editor's note: Go back and read that last statement again. This is what science and engineering have deteriorated to and why I--Ed Young--have gotten out of it to hopefully do some good through this newspaper.] The EPA's 1989 Surface Water Treatment Rule exempts plants from having to test or count viruses in any way. Instead, plant operators spend \$75 million yearly assiduously counting an old standby bacterium called coliform, in larger systems sometimes hourly. The problem is, coliform bacteria are next-to-useless indicators of waterborne viruses.

The theory has long been that although fecal coliform bacteria usually don't cause disease, they often show up when disease-causing sewage bacteria has leaked into water. So utilities dump chlorine into the input water and the coliforms vanish. By doing so, utilities meet the EPA's microbe-destroying requirement. Day in and day out, bored water technicians keep testing chlorinated water to find fecal coliform. What about viruses? From New Orleans to Newark no water company technician tests for them, so there is no record of any "problems".

### SHABBY REGULATIONS AND PHONY ARITHMETIC LEAVE WATER IMPURE

To meet the letter of the law--1/10,000 the virus numbers originally in the source water--EPA rules allow water utilities to choose from a sampler of technologies which--on paper--should reduce virus numbers adequately. Filter



your water, the EPA says, and they'll credit utilities with reducing viruses a 100-fold. Disinfect the water and we'll assume water viruses are reduced another 100-fold. Multiply these two reductions together and, voila, utilities can claim they've reduced viruses by 10,000 times--a mathematically-derived 99.00 percent reduction. And no technician ever need raise a test-tube to be sure the system's working.

Of course, the dirtier the source, the more trouble treatment plants have producing uncontaminated drinking water, but right now the EPA doesn't require cities using even the filthiest river water to add extra disinfectant or filtration--in fact, no more is required of those cities' plants than from, say, mountain springs.

"We recognize that the minimum required under the rule would probably not be adequate for systems with heavy fecal contamination," says Stig Regli, regulation manager at the EPA's Office of Groundwater and Drinking Water. "One thing that we're considering at the EPA is developing an eventual amendment to the Surface Water Treatment Rule which would require higher levels of total treatment with poor quality source water."

The smart money says that it won't be earlier than the mid-1990s before the EPA's ponderous process of hearings, rehearings and legal paperwork can fix the present law--if the next administration makes it a priority.

California water supplies, on the whole, are far less polluted with human waste than many U.S. rivers. San Francisco, with its aqueduct drawing from the Sierra's Hetch Hetchy reservoir, faces negligible human waste disinfection problems. On the other hand, many cities along the Sacramento and San Joaquin River systems--like Fresno, Sacramento and Redding--dump their treated waste into waters that eventually wind up in the delta. From Contra Costa County to Southern California (via the State Water Project) a maze of local water plants depend upon theoretical estimates of the effectiveness of filtering viruses out of that delta water.

"In the literature, people have written that water plants should reduce viruses (to 1 billionth of the original number)," notes Payment. "So you should have no viruses left. That is theoretical. In practice, the filtration plant is imperfect."

Payment knows this firsthand because, in the jargon of researchers, he's done the wet work. In 1985, he found seven Quebec water-treatment plants passing about one virus per every 1,000 liters of treated drinking water. Some tap-water samples had not one, but 10 to 20 viruses.

Jack DeMarco, superintendent of the Water Quality and Research Division for Cincinnati's Water Works, says that smaller systems may inevitably fail to follow rigorous technical standards in caring for sand filters. "Sometimes," he says, "small systems mis-operate by improper cleaning."

**One seemingly obvious solution is simply to kill viruses by pouring in still more disinfectants like chlorine. But when chlorine is added to raw water containing organic matter, it forms tiny amounts of a family of potentially cancer-causing by-products.** Utilities and the EPA won't permit still-higher chlorine concentrations. Utilities that hope to counteract viruses in their source water must begin thinking of novel--and sometimes-experimental--disinfection technologies. Cost of these new technologies varies, but in general it's just a few percent of the billions of dollars cities spend to operate waterworks.

And it's not as if river water has been getting filthier and filthier. Mississippi water, for example, has far fewer of those indicator-bacteria, fecal coliform, than years ago, thanks largely to the 1974 Clean Water Act, which forced U.S. cities to treat their sewage before discharging it into rivers and lakes. **What is new is virologists' awareness that sewage treatment plants aren't nearly as good at virus killing as once believed.**

"What I find the most difficult about sewage," says Betty Olson, a professor and chair of Environmental Analysis and Design at the University of California at Irvine, "is that a few studies were done back in 1974 and showed there were no viruses in [sewage plant] secondary effluent--and the EPA put the matter to rest. Now we have tests that are five times more sensitive than they had--and yet we have blinders on which don't encourage us to test for viruses today.

Before any war against viruses can be launched, water scientists insist the Montreal experiment must be redone in other cities. The new experiments are necessary to resolve several criticisms of Payment's study, particularly that the Montreal source water--which contains untreated sewage--was much more contaminated than U.S. water.

But was the Quebec River water that much dirtier than U.S. water? The numbers say NO. There were 57,000 coliforms/liter in Montreal, but 44,000 last year in Cincinnati, and 30,000 to 50,000 just above New Orleans. Montreal's water is dirty, all right, but not much dirtier than thousands of miles of U.S. rivers. "Clearly, I think the virus and coliform in Montreal [rivers] are probably something you could find in Missouri and Mississippi and some of our larger waterways," agrees Joan Rose, a virologist in the University of South Florida.

Back at the Institute of Virology in Montreal, Pierre Payment is planning the decisive experiment. He would measure illnesses in two matched cities, one with high numbers of viruses known to be in river water, the other with few or no viruses. If he can show that there is the same incidence of disease in both cities, then the problem is not caused by viruses. "Right now," he says ruefully, "I'm trying to get the money to do the study."

"I think we have to validate the research that Payment has produced," says Alfred Dufour, director of the EPA's Microbiology Research Division in

Cincinnati. "If it's repeated, with similar results, then I think we have to be concerned that there's something in our treatment process that isn't catching these pathogens, whatever they are."

Defour's group at the EPA's Environmental Monitoring Systems Laboratory in Cincinnati may be the first to reproduce Payment's experiments, if it can cobble together enough money from various agencies. It may be 1994 before an experiment is under way and the slow pace of the EPA research irritates some in the research community.

"The EPA has tables of research on toxics, on pesticides, but right now, we have just one table on coliforms, which tells us nothing about what harmful organisms are in water and what the risk is," says Rose, who blames poor support for research from the Reagan and Bush administration. Under Reagan the EPA cited cost when it dropped out from funding half of Payment's Montreal experiment.

"The EPA has a water-research budget for water", says Betty Olson of UC Irvine. "They put \$775,000 into protozoa, viruses and bacteria--and \$20 MILLION into chemicals. We may be spending millions of dollars going after mice and letting the elephants get through."

Privately, scientists who study drinking water are aghast at the poverty of funds for water research--the United States still hasn't been able to fund \$1 million to repeat Payment's experiment--and wealth of private spending for household water systems. Each year, they point out, private citizens spend \$640 million for in-home water treatment--fully a third more than the EPA's *entire* national drinking water budget.

Since Payment published his research--focusing late-20th century science on 19th century water-treatment technology--a few water engineers have begun wondering how to redesign plants, a few epidemiologists have started to talk about follow-up studies, and a few Washington regulators are beginning to pay more attention to viruses. "Certainly a study like Payment's is eye-opening," sums up the EPA's Stig Regli. "There's a revolution going on with microbiological risk assessment right now. ... It's changing our perception of what may be in the water."

END OF QUOTING FEAR OF FAUCETS.

\* \* \*

Good luck citizens--the plan is to have the world depopulated down to not more than 550 million people by the turn of the century. That comes from the Elite LIPS of one George Bush of the New World Order. Indeed, good luck--most of you will be quite DEAD by the time the government acts--for they are the ones

who have done it TO YOU.

Please stay tuned and read the next articles relative to this subject--and by the way, do have a good day, IF you live through it.

## CHAPTER 27

REC #3 HATONN

MON, SEP 14, 1992 11:29 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 29

MONDAY, SEPTEMBER 14, 1992

MORE THAN JUST 'STOMACH FLU'

QUOTING:

In order for the viruses in tap water to sicken water-drinkers, they must pass through the stomach's corrosive acid environment. Only a few dozen intrepid viruses have evolved that have the ability to survive the journey. **[H: Of course with the pushing of antacids you have provided a nice comfortable rest-bed for the little varmints, removing all difficulty in survival and allowing passage undaunted right on out through the intestinal system and directly back into your drinking water after a nice vacation journey--unless of course, they have to stop and multiply and divide in some loving host body--then bunches more are provided into the water supply of loving friends and neighbors every time you "flush".]** These survivor viruses, however, are worrying epidemiologists because they're increasingly linked to serious, disabling human diseases.

As a group they're known as enteroviruses and they can cause disease from mild queasiness to killing heart failure. Because the outer coat they evolved to protect themselves from stomach acid also helps protect them against chlorine, the most common chemical used to disinfect tap water, enteroviruses are a significant source of waterborne disease. To finish off some enteroviruses may take hundreds, even thousands of times more chlorine, and much more time than it takes to kill ordinary bacteria.

These hardy enteroviruses may be the most dangerous life forms surviving modern water treatment. That's disturbing, because current research is linking some of the 73 known human enteroviruses (Poliovirus, Coxsackie virus, Calicivirus, Echovirus, Rotavirus, Norwalk virus, Hepatitis) to long-term, serious illnesses. The most compelling evidence implicates Coxsackie virus, linked to a devastating form of heart disease in which the heart becomes enlarged, flabby and weakened--dilated cardiomyopathy, currently the chief cause of heart transplantation. The virus seems to trigger a post-infectious autoimmune disease that can eventually result in heart damage and death.

***These findings aren't just important to ivory-tower researchers: More than half of all people receiving heart transplantation originally became sickened by viral infection of Coxsackie virus.***

"For some of these viruses, years may pass between initial exposure and symptoms," said Rose. That long duration makes it easy to understand why it's been extremely difficult for scientists to link, say a flu-like illness one day with serious disease months or years later. The true frequency and origins of many enterovirus infections, masked until now, remain to be discovered.

Consumers concerned about possible microbial contamination of their drinking water have a number of options. *[Editor's note: None of those suggestions are effective against viruses.]*

- \* Have your water tested. Many independent laboratories will test for toxins and bacteria.
- \* If you have a carbon filter, change the carbon at least as frequently as the manufacturer suggests.
- \* In the morning run the water for at least half a minute before taking a drink.
- \* Be certain that all faucets to which garden hoses are attached are fitted with an anti-siphon device to prevent a reverse flow from hose to indoor plumbing.
- \* Call the local water utility and get a free copy of its latest water quality report. The report will list levels of coliform bacteria and chemical pollutants found in tap-water samples. The utility engineers may also be able to provide you with a rough idea of the coliform count in source water. If the number is above about 10,000 total coliforms per liter, the source water is roughly as contaminated as that in Payment's experiments.
- \* If you decide to buy a home water-treatment unit, an excellent reference is the January 1990 *Consumer Reports* "**Fit to Drink**" article.
- \* Don't confuse distilled water with sterile water. Distilled water is not chlorinated and has been shown to be frequently contaminated with bacteria.
- \* Bottled water may be purer than tap water, but some city-manufactured bottled waters may contain more bacteria than plain tap water. Other bottled waters may be a better bet--if you can determine your local brand's water source.
- \* For additional information, consult the EPA's Safe Drinking Water Hotline at (800) 426-4791, from 8:30 a.m. to 5 p.m. EST.

### A FILTER THAT BREEDS BACTERIA

Consumers who have bought or who have been considering buying reverse osmosis filters might want to know that Pierre Payment recently discovered an

unexpected bacterial problem with many of them. Designed to remove bacteria from tap water, they can also breed it--in staggering quantities.

Under-the-sink reverse-osmosis filters usually pass water first through a carbon filter to remove chlorine and other chemicals and then through a membrane that excludes everything but pure water. Since the membrane filters water at a rate of one gallon every three to six hours, the water is usually stored in a two-gallon holding tank under the sink until it's needed. That's the problem.

The water in the tank has been stripped of the residual chlorine that water plants add to stop bacterial growth in pipes. Sitting stagnate at room temperature often for days in the tank is an ideal breeding ground for bacteria. And breed they do. Payment measured an average of 10,000 bacteria per milliliter of tank water--20 times more than average tap water, some units breed up to 10 million bacteria per milliliter. "Those consumers were drinking water that contained more bacteria than milk," says Payment.

"I was surprised," the Canadian virologist remembered. He discovered that once a filter grows bacteria, it would continue growing them in about the same numbers for months. He published his findings in the April 1991 issue of *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*.

"The bacteria growing in the filter weren't ones we see too often," he says. His team grew the bacteria in the lab, and watched as beige, yellow and sometimes pinkish splotches spread across their petri dishes. The main species--*pseudomonas acinetobacter*, *fiavobacterium*, *alcaligenes mortaela*-- were known to other researchers and **presumed** harmless.

Payment's statistics suggested otherwise. People drinking water from filters contaminated with fewer than 1,000 bacteria per milliliter are known to be coming down with gastroenteritis--about what you would expect from the normal population. But a third of the filters grew microbe-laden water with 100,000 or more bacteria per milliliter. People who drank that water, Payment found, averaged five bouts of gastroenteritis each year--10 times what people drinking unfiltered tap water experienced. Their \$1.000 filter had given them diarrhea rates like those in the Third World.

If it weren't for these extra filter-bred illnesses, Payment's Montreal experiment might have shown even greater differences in illness between the filtered and unfiltered groups--more like 35 or 40 percent. If he can ever conduct a repeat test with biologically pure water--a technical challenge--he may be able to pin down the exact level of sickness that tap water can produce.

The Quebec researchers have stumbled onto a major regulatory oversight--home water treatment devices are barely regulated by the government. "The major problem is that nobody tests the filters microbiologically once they are installed,"

says Payment. They're installed and then forgotten. The salesman says, "Change the filter every six months, and that's it."

The \$100 million home reverse-osmosis filter industry has more than doubled since 1985.

"We've seen research that the human body is fully capable of tolerating higher amounts of bacteria," counter Peter Censky, executive director of the Chicago-based Water Quality Association, representing 2,600 manufacturers/services of water treatment devices. "Empirically, you consume much more bacteria from your table, your face, your skin. But the question is still open because we don't know enough about the physiology of drinking water."

Last December, Congress' General Accounting Office was far more critical of home water treatment units. "No single authority," the GAO reported, "exists to ensure that units perform as sales agents claim." **[H: Now, if you believe the GAO would "help" you by more regulations then I do have another bridge to sell you in New York.]** Calling federal regulation of the units "fragmented and incomplete", the GAO recommended that the Consumer Product Safety Commission, the Federal Trade Commission, the EPA and industry coordinate a strategy to regulate the effectiveness and safety of the home units. **[H: Oh boy, that should insure that no one ever gets safe water again in a lifetime.]**

Certainly units like the one used in Quebec are in dire need of regulation. Though about 600 manufacturers make home water treatment units, only 54 to date have gotten around to having the Water Quality Association certify their units. Ironically, even that certification (the "Prestigious Gold Seal" in association literature) fails to test reverse-osmosis units for bacterial contamination.

Instead, the Gold Seal is earned if the unit merely filters out dissolved solids, doesn't leak under pressure and isn't composed of toxic materials. Water Quality Association literature--while stressing that these units can filter tap water bacteria--never mention that the filters often produce water containing up to 100,000 times more bacteria than the incoming tap water.

Payment's 1991 research paper on the filters concluded: "These observations raise concerns for the possibility of increased disease associated with certain point-of-use treatment devices for domestic use when high levels of bacterial growth occur."

"We want to repeat Pierre's study," said microbiologist Marc LeChevallier, senior research microbiologist with the industry's American Water Works Service Company. "Reverse-osmosis is a good system--just the way its implemented may need to be modified. You've got to recirculate that water to keep it from sitting stagnant."



END OF QUOTING.

I am quite sure we will again be blasted with "you fear mongers" and other nasty attacks. I, too, sometimes do not know why we and this crew "bother", but here it is. I ask that you take it or leave it, call if our staff can assist you but spare us your politics and religious put-down. You as a whole are in dire circumstances and what you do with this information is solely up to you. This is purely and simply offered as a public service in information. Shouting denials at our paper crew will merit you nothing but embarrassment as the truth projects itself. You have aiders and abettors of the NEW WORLD ORDER in your midst--knowing or unknowing--and I believe it is time you people open your dreamy eyes and look around you for your time is running out quickly. Salu.

See text of these photocopies below on page 181.



JOHN CLARK alias JOHN COLEMAN

\* Extract from CRIMINAL POLITICS, (1992, July or Aug)  
P.O. Box 37432, Cincinnati, Ohio, 45222 U.S.A.

convince the attendees that he was indeed - - one of the world's important experts on international intelligence. He claimed to be privy to the most carefully guarded secrets of the individuals who clandestinely rule the world.

... However, Coleman said - - he would share these secrets only if certain carefully observed guidelines were maintained. The most important of these was that he would never be asked to furnish any personal background information - - any documentation or any source from which he obtained his "secret information." Such restrictions would scream "confidence artist" to most people. But when he met James K. Warner (editor of the Christian Defense League newspaper) - - in 1984, he justified his refusal to reveal background information on himself or his sources - - by claiming that "he was subject to assassination threats."

AGENT-AGITATOR - -  
FINALLY EXPOSED!

by Eustace Mullins  
author of 35 books and hisôtrîc of the conspiracy movement

(1992)

... A specter is haunting the American conservative movement - - a specter using an alias (among others) - - of Dr. John Coleman. Coleman bills himself as "the World's Greatest Intelligence Expert" - - with secret but highly placed ties to British Intelligence. He appeared out of the blue at a Bob White, Sound Monetary Conference meeting in Costa Rica in 1984.

... With no sponsorship - - other than the seminar sponsor, a Dr. Harold Brown - - and no documentation, Coleman managed to

... He snared Jim Warner by confiding in him one of his closely guarded secrets - - that his name was not Dr. John Coleman at all - - but that it was, in fact, John Clark. Coleman stated that by giving Warner this private information - - he was actually placing his life in his hands. As he was an accomplished confidence artist - - Coleman convinced Warner that he should offer him a position. Warner responded to him by employing him as a writer for the Christian Defense League Report.

... Coleman would send in material which indeed contained startling information (but was totally undocumented) - - would soon win him an enthusiastic following among Warner's readers. Coleman also supplied a great many audio tapes which were offered to Warner's readers. Each of course supplying "secret

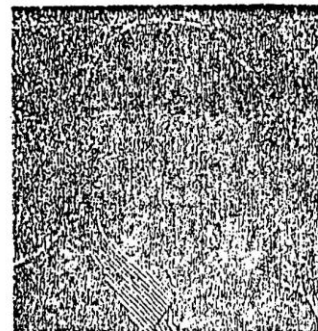
information." This began a five year relationship which proved to be filled with pitfalls for Warner, who was after all a small, underfinanced businessman.

MULLINS MATERIAL - -  
HAD TO BE DISCONTINUED - - OR ELSE!

... Not only did Coleman continue to refuse any documentation - - but he made frequent demands for salary increases. . . . extra expenses for himself and his family. . . . and advances on his salary which exceeded the projected totals of several years salary. . . . Warner was in no position to meet these demands - - but in his anxiety to retain Coleman - - he dug deep into his own pocket and also issued frantic fund raising appeals for Coleman. The result was that Warner was nearly bankrupted and conservatives nearly lost an excellent source of out of print books and independent information.

... It should be noted that it is a common technique for an infiltrator to attempt a financial raid on a host target - - thereby, rendering the host target unable to continue in business. An example of this would be the Rockefeller faction attempting to take over the National Rifle Association some 15 years ago with a grandiose plan which would have bankrupted the NRA.

... There were other problems which Coleman created for Warner. One of them was his continuous demands that Warner cease any articles or sell any books written by myself, Eustace Mullins. I had, in fact, been writing for Warner for more than a decade. Warner attributed this obsession to mere jealousy on Coleman's part. In fact, it went much deeper. . . .



Eustace Mullins

... Coleman's vaunted sources of information were not secret at all - - but were discovered by me in the process of reviewing his printed statements. Here are the results of my study: about 30% of his material was lifted from my own writings and. . . . about 70% was stolen from Lyndon Larouche publications. Principally, Coleman would rely on feature articles in the Executive Intelligence Review magazine. The material was simply rewritten by Coleman and crudely pulled up to five or six times its original length. Unfortunately, Warner never noticed.

... Finally I became so concerned about the quantity of material lifted from the Larouche publications by Coleman - - that I decided to let Jim Warner know that his "new star" was lifting most of his "secrets" from Larouche publications.

... Some months later, Warner received an indignant letter from the Larouche office - - complaining about Coleman's plagiarism of the Larouche material. When Warner confronted Coleman, Warner was assured that it was simply an effort by the Larouche group to sow dissension. Coleman claimed he had only seen one copy of the executive intelligence review in his life.

... Sometime later, when Coleman claimed to have left the country for South Africa - - some of his effects were stored at the Warner warehouse. Among them, Warner found two boxes of well-thumbed issues of Larouche magazines. Sure enough, this proved to be the source of many of Coleman's "British intelligence" connections. But Warner's readers were trapped - - and they were besieging him with requests that he bring Coleman into the public spotlight through meetings and seminars.

... Coleman finally did appear at some meetings for a few months. But then, Warner was hit with still more demands for more loans and salary advances. He tried to find other employment for him, sending him off to a part-time job with a long time supporter, William Makinney, of Florida. Bill Makinney was lured by the promise that Coleman could make some extremely profitable deals for him. Later he was disappointed when Coleman arrived with his wife and son, and Coleman demanded the use of a Lincoln town car and memberships in the most exclusive Palm Beach Clubs and nightly meals in the most expensive restaurants.

... Even worse he spent much of his time closeted in a room at Makinney's home. He claimed to be making long distance phone calls to the head of the South African gov't. Makinney was later unable to find records of any such phone calls in his billing. Soon Makinney asked him to leave and put him on a plane the sadder but wiser.

... Warner was again assailed by constant demands for more money. Warner finally decided that the only way to meet the

all to no avail. Coleman not only launched a campaign of denunciation against Warner using his mailing list of Warner's subscribers - - but he also began a surreptitious mailing campaign using pseudonyms to accuse Warner of sexual offenses and of being a double agent! These delamatory letters were also mailed to Warner's mailing list.

GREAT SUCCESS - -

IN SPREADING DISCORD!

... Coleman was achieving great success in spreading consternation and discord throughout the conservative network. I began to realize his true motives. Rather than a greedy confidence artist - - with an ability to rewrite other's materials as his own - - it became obvious to me and to those that knew him, that he was more than likely a highly trained double agent - - whose handlers would unleash the "attack dog" on an unprepared patriot community, a step at a time. One source I have spoken with claimed that he has been trained in Israel by a Mossad unit - - and had been known there as Joseph Pavlonsky.

... We later discovered that he entered the United States on an English passport recorded by the INS as #A20211168 issued to "John Clarke." Interestingly, when Warner accompanied him to get a driver's license in Louisiana - - he claimed he had applied for a social security number although none was forthcoming. Even though he had been in the United States for almost a decade - - he had been driving in the Western states on a Louisiana license, and had never obtained a U.S. green card, or work permit.

demands was to hold public meetings with Coleman as the star. Coleman who had billed himself as the "World's Greatest Orator" proved to be a lack luster speaker, who read in a dull monotone from his type written speech. The meetings were a failure. Meanwhile, Warner had purchased a car for Coleman's use and a computer for Coleman's use at a large home which Warner rented for him. Coleman rarely appeared at the Warner offices citing his fear of assassination.

... What's more, Warner discovered at the meetings, Coleman attempted to make financial deals for himself, showing no loyalty to Warner whatsoever. Finally, Warner informed him that he was fired. Warner was required to obtain a warrant to cease the automobile and computer that were loaned to him. Then he realized that Coleman had obtained an illicit copy of his mailing list. Coleman began issuing appeals to Warner's subscribers claiming that - - I had had him discharged in order to become an editor of another Warner publication.

... Finally, Coleman showed in California where he was guest of one, Dr. Arnold Geisbret, of Glendale, CA. Geisbret has an interesting background. He is an attendee at many right-wing meetings, including those of Lawrence Patterson's National Bankruptcy Seminars. He would take copious notes and interrogate everyone that would talk to him. Geisbret, obviously, intended to collect as much information on the right-wing as possible. Coleman, meanwhile, went from one address to the other in California using Warner's mailing list as a source of suckers.

... At each resident, he would spin a spiteful tale of having been cruelly used by Jim Warner who had taken all of his money. Meanwhile, Coleman would make threatening calls to Warner informing him that he would launch a national campaign against him if he refused to make a financial settlement. Wishing to avoid legal problems, Warner settled a substantial sum of money on Coleman,

ON - - TO CARSON CITY, NEVADA - -

AS "SPACE COMMANDER"

... Next comes Coleman's employment with one George Green who operates a nonconformist publication titled *Phoenix Journal Express* which is supposedly representing the statements from a space being - - (yes - - we said space being) - - by the name of Gyorgos Ceres Hatonn. ... !!

... Hatonn is the claimed commander of a fleet of space ships from the galaxy of Pleiades. These spaceships have been deployed over the California border with Nevada for several years. This has proved to be convenient for all concerned because the people of Pleiades, interestingly enough - - do not require a U.S. work permit from its employees. Coleman is now writing the material for Hatonn. Interestingly enough, gives advice about International Banking, but amazingly, is always negative on Sterling denominated investments and - interestingly - Swiss banking as well.

... Under the auspices of George Green's, *Phoenix Journal Express*, and *America West* publishers of Tehachapi, California - - Coleman finally published his first and only book "The Committee of Three Hundred" ... After examining this book, it has proven to be the usual amalgam of his borrowings from my various textbooks and - - again - - from the Larouche magazine.



... The foreword to the book is very revealing. He *again* takes the opportunity to sow *more* dissension in the conservative movement. It is a vitriolic denunciation of the movement claiming it was "part of a carefully crafted and orchestrated program to discredit him (Coleman) and run by secret government agents and informers embedded in the so-called Christian right wing "identity movement". . . . The invective goes on at some length repeating the slanders of his previous circulated hate letters.

... The *Committee of 300* contains nothing new and is an amalgam of others' materials.

MATERIAL LIFTED FROM THE - -

ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE!

... Having reviewed the material of the anti-defamation league, I can say that Coleman's smear attack in his forward against the "so-called Christian right wing" is a typical material taken from the guide books of the anti-defamation league. His denunciation of the "identity movement" - - is also taken directly from ADL literature. For years the ADL has considered the "identity movement," it's number one opponent and target in the United States.

A POTENT AGITATOR - -

WORKING AGAINST AMERICA!

... Whatever the truth or falsity of the claims of Dr. John Coleman - - (alias John Clarke, alias Pavlonksy) - - it is clear that he is a potent agitator working among American conservative publishers: . . . Lawrence Patterson has also had a brush with him and he has recently succeeded in taking in Colonel Arch Roberts who ran a lengthy review of his book.

... He has constantly sown seeds of discord and hate for his own devious purposes and will undoubtedly continue to pit patriot against patriot for as long as he is allowed to betray, impede, and infiltrate without exposure. *Hopefully, this article which has been submitted to CRIMINAL POLITICS magazine of which I am a contributing editor, will help to expose John Coleman as a foreign agent.*

Acknowledgments to CRIMINAL POLITICS,  
P.O. Box 37432, Cincinnati, Ohio, 45222 U.S.A.

## **Text from photos above!**

**Extract from CRIMINAL POLITICS, (1992, July or Aug)  
P.O. Box 37432, Cincinnati, Ohio, 45222 U.S.A.**

**JOHN CLARK alias JOHN COLEMAN**

***AGENT-AGITATOR - - FINALLY EXPOSED!***

By

Eustace Mullins - - 1992

author of 35 books and his birthing of the conspiracy movement.

A specter is haunting this American conservative movement - - a specter using an alias (among others) - - Dr. John Coleman, Coleman bills himself as “the World’s Greatest Intelligence Expert” - - with secret but highly placed ties to British Intelligence. He appeared out of the blue at a Bob White, Sound Monetary Conference meeting in Costa Rica in 1984.

. . . . With no sponsorship - - other than the seminar sponsor, a Dr. Harold Brown - - and no documentation, Coleman managed to convince the attendees that he was indeed - - one of the world’s important experts on international intelligence. He claimed to be privy to the most carefully guarded secrets of the individuals who clandestinely rule the world.

. . . . However, Coleman said - - he would share these secrets only if certain carefully observed guidelines were maintained. The most important of these was that he would never be asked to furnish any personal background information - - any documentation or any source from which he obtained his “secret information.” Such restriction would scream “confidence artist” to most people. But when he met James K. Warner (editor of The Christian Defense League newspaper) - - in 1984, he justified his refusal to reveal background information on himself or his sources - - by claiming that “*he was subject to assassination threats.*”

. . . . He snared Jim Warner by confiding in him one of his closely guarded secrets - - that his name was not Dr. John Coleman at all - - but that it was, in fact, John Clark. Coleman stated that by giving Warner this private information - - he was actually placing his life in his hands. As he was an accomplished confidence artist - - Coleman convinced Warner that he should offer him a position. Warner responded to him by employing him as a writer for the Christian Defense League Report.

. . . . Coleman would send in material which indeed contained startling information (*but was totally undocumented*) - - would soon win him an enthusiastic following among Warner’s readers. Coleman also supplied a great many audio tapes which were offered to Warner’s readers. Each of course supplying “secret information.” This began a five year relationship which proved to be filled with pitfalls for Warner, who was after all a small, underfinanced businessman.



. . . . Not only did Coleman continue to refuse any documentation - - but he made frequent demands for salary increases. . . . extra expenses for himself and his family. . . . and advances on his salary which exceeded the projected totals of several years salary. . . . Warner was in no position to meet these demands - - but in his anxiety to retain Coleman - - he dug deep into his own pocket and also issued frantic fund raising appeals for Coleman. The result was that Warner was nearly bankrupted and conservatives nearly lost an excellent source of out of print books and independent information.

. . . . It should be noted that it is a common technique for an infiltrator to attempt a financial raid on a host target - - thereby, rendering the host target unable to continue in business. An example of this would be the Rockefeller faction attempting to take over the National Rifle Association some 15 years ago with a grandiose plan which would have bankrupted the NRA.

***MULLINS MATERIAL - - HAD TO BE DISCONTINUED - - OR ELSE!***

. . . . There were other problems which Coleman created for Warner. One of them was his continuous demands that Warner cease any articles or sell any books written by myself, Eustace Mullins. I had, in fact, been writing for Warner for more than a decade. Warner attributed this obsession to mere jealousy on Coleman's part. In fact, it went much deeper. . . .

. . . . Coleman's vaunted sources of information were not secret at all - - but were discovered by me in the process of reviewing his printed statements. Here are the results of my study; about 30% of his material was lifted from my own writings and . . . . about 70% was stolen from Lyndon Larouche publications. Principally, Coleman would rely on feature articles in the Executive Intelligence Review magazine. The material was simply rewritten by Coleman and crudely puffed up to five or six times its original length. Unfortunately, Warner never noticed.

. . . . Finally I became so concerned about the quantity of material lifted from the Larouche publications by Coleman - - that I decided to let Jim Warner know that his "new star" was lifting most of his "secrets" from Larouche publications.

. . . . Some months later, Warner received an indignant letter from the Larouche office - - complaining about Coleman's plagiarism of the Larouche material. When Warner confronted Coleman, Warner was assured that it was simply an effort by the Larouche group to sow dissension. Coleman claimed he had only seen one copy of the executive intelligence review in his life.

. . . . Sometime later, when Coleman claimed to have left the country for South Africa - - some of his effects were stored at the Warner warehouse. Among them, Warner found two boxes of well-thumbed issues of Larouche magazines. Sure enough, this proved to be the source of many of Coleman's "British intelligence" connections. But

Warner's readers were trapped - - and they were besieging him with requests that he bring Coleman into the public spotlight through meetings and seminars.

. . . . Coleman finally did appear at some meetings for a few months. But then, Warner was hit with still more demands for more loans and salary advances. He tried to find other employment for him, sending him off to a part-time job with a long time supporter, William Makinney, of Florida. Bill Makinney was lured by the promise that Coleman could make some extremely profitable deals for him. Later he was disappointed when Coleman arrived with his wife and son, and Coleman demanded the use of a Lincoln town car and memberships in the most exclusive Palm Beach Clubs and nightly meals in the most expensive restaurants.

. . . . Even worse he spent much of his time closeted in a room at Makinney's home. He claimed to be making long distance phone calls to the head of the South African gov't. Makinney was later unable to find records of any such phone calls in his billing. Soon Makinney asked him to leave and put him on a plane the sadder but wiser.

. . . . Warner was again assailed by constant demands for more money. Warner finally decided that the only way to meet the demands was to hold public meeting with Coleman as the star. Coleman who had billed himself as the "World's Greatest Orator" proved to be a lack luster speaker, who read in a dull monotone from his type written speech. The meetings were a failure. Meanwhile, Warner had purchased a car for Coleman's use and a computer for Coleman's use at a large home which Warner rented for him. Coleman rarely appeared at the Warner offices citing his fear of assassination.

. . . . What's more, Warner discovered at the meetings, Coleman attempted to make financial deals for himself, showing no loyalty to Warner whatsoever. Finally, Warner informed him that he was fired. Warner was required to obtain a warrant to cease the automobile and computer that were loaned to him. Then he realized that Coleman had obtained an illicit copy of his mailing list. Coleman began issuing appeals to Warner's subscribers claiming that - - I had had him discharged in order to become an editor of another Warner publication.

. . . . Finally, Coleman showed in California where he was a guest of one, Dr. Arnold Geisbret, of Glendale, CA. Geisbret has an interesting background. He is an attendee at many right-wing meetings, including those of Lawrence Patterson's National Bankruptcy Seminars. He would take copious notes and interrogate everyone that would talk to him. Geisbret, obviously, intended to collect as much information on the right-wing as possible. Coleman, meanwhile, went from one address to the other in California using Warner's mailing list as a source of suckers.

. . . . At each resident, he would spin a spiteful tale of having been cruelly used by Jim Warner who had taken all of his money. Meanwhile, Coleman would make threatening calls to Warner informing him that he would launch a national campaign

against him if he refused to make a financial settlement. Wishing to avoid legal problems. Warner settled a substantial sum of money on Coleman, all to no avail. Coleman not only launched a campaign of denunciations against Warner using his mailing list of Warner's subscribers - - but he also began a surreptitious mailing campaign using pseudonyms to accuse Warner of sexual offenses and of being a double agent. These defamatory letters were also mailed to Warner's mailing list.

### ***GREAT SUCCESS - - IN SPREADING DISCORD!***

. . . . Coleman was achieving great success in spreading consternation and discord throughout the conservative network. I began to realize his true motives. Rather than a greedy confidence artist - - with an ability to rewrite other's materials as his own - - it became obvious to me and to those that knew him, that he was more than likely a highly trained double agent - - whose handlers would unleash the "attack dog" on an unprepared patriot community, a step at a time. One source I have spoken with claimed that he has been trained in Israel by a Mossad unit --and had been know there as Joseph Pavlonsky.

. . . . We later discovered that he entered the United States on an English passport recorded by the INS as #A20211168 issued to "John Clarke." Interestingly, when Warner accompanied him to get a driver's license in Louisiana - - he claimed he had applied for a social security number although none was forthcoming. Even though he had been in the United States for almost a decade - - he had been driving in the Western states on a Louisiana license, and had never obtained a U.S. green card or work permit.

### ***ON - - TO CARSON CITY, NEVADA - -AS "SPACE COMMANDER"***

. . . . Next comes Coleman's employment with one George Green who operates a nonconformist publication titled *Phoenix Journal Express* which is supposedly representing the statements from a space being - - (yes - - we said space being) - - by the name of Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn. . . . !!

. . . . Hatonn is the claimed commander of a fleet of space ships from the galaxy of Pleiades. These spaceships have been deployed over the California border with Nevada for several years. This has proved to be convenient for all concerned because the people of Pleiades, interestingly enough - - do not require a U.S. work permit from its employees. Coleman is now writing the material for Hatonn interestingly enough, gives advice about International Banking, but amazingly, is always negative on Sterling denominated investments and - interestingly - Swiss banking as well.

. . . . Under the auspices of George Green's, *Phoenix Journal Express*, and *America West* publishers of Tehachapi, California - - Coleman finally published his first and only book "*The Committee of Three Hundred*". . . . After examining this book. It has proven to be the usual amalgam of his borrowings from my various textbooks and - - again - - from the Larouche magazine.



. . . . The foreword to the book is very revealing. He again takes the opportunity to sow more dissension in the conservation movement. It is a vitriolic denunciation of the movement claiming it was “part of a carefully crafted and orchestrated program to discredit him (Coleman) and run by secret government agents and informers embedded in the so-called Christian right wing “identity movement” . . . . The invective goes on at some length repealing the slanders of his previous circulated hate letters.

. . . . The Committee of 300 contains nothing new and is an amalgam of others’ materials.

***MATERIAL LIFTED FROM THE - - ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE!***

. . . . Having reviewed the material of the anti-defamation league, I can say that Coleman’s smear attack in his forward against the “so-called Christian right wing” is a typical material taken from the guide books of the anti-defamation league. His denunciation of the “identity movement” - - is also taken directly from ADL literature. For years the ADL has considered the “identity movement,” it’s number one opponent and target in the United States.

***A POTENT AGITATOR - - WORKING AGAINST AMERICA!***

. . . . Whatever the truth or falsity of the claims of Dr. John Coleman - - (alias John Clarke, alias Pavlonksy) - - it is clear that he is a potent agitator working among American conservative publishers. . . . Lawrence Patterson has also had a brush with him and he has recently succeeded in taking in Colonel Arch Roberts who ran a lengthy review of his book.

. . . . He has constantly sown seeds of discord and hate for his own devious purposes and will undoubtedly continue to pit patriot against patriot for as long as he is allowed to betray, impede, and infiltrate without exposure. *Hopefully, this article which has been submitted to CRIMINAL POLITICS magazine of which I am a contributing editor, will help to expose John Coleman as a foreign agent.*

Acknowledgements to CRIMINAL POLITICS  
P.O. Box 37432, Cincinnati, Ohio, 45222 U.S.A.